Optimal Control of a Variational Inequality with Application to the Kirchhoff Plate Having Small Flexural Rigidity

J. Lovíšek

Abstract. This paper concerns an optimal control problem of elliptic singular perturbations in variational inequalities (with controls appearing in coefficients, right-hand sides and convex sets of states as well). The existence of an optimal control is verified. The applications to the optimal design of an elastic plate with a small rigidity and with inner (or moving) obstacle a primal finite element model is applied and convergence result is obtained.

Keywords: Optimal control problems, singular perturbations in variational inequalities, convex sets, elastic plates with small rigidity, obstacles

AMS subject classification: 49A29, 29A27, 29B34

0. Introduction

The aim of asymptotic methods in optimal control is to simplify the state inequality. The most classical approach is the use of asymptotic expansion in terms of small parameter that may enter the state inequality, i.e. the method of perturbations, in particular the method of singular perturbations. Singular perturbations play a special role as an adequate mathematical tool for describing several important physical phenomena, such as propagation of waves in media in the presence of small energy dissipations or dispersions, appearance of boundary or interior layers in fluid and gas dynamics, as well as in the elasticity theory, semiclassical asymptotic approximations in quantum mechanics, phenomena in the semi-conductor devices theory and so on. We shall deal with singular perturbation of an optimal control problem for an elliptic variational inequality appearing in coefficients, right-hand sides and convex sets of states as well. For the sake of simplicity we confine ourselves to the cases of a linear operator on a Hilbert space. We give first properties of the solutions. Moreover, we shall deal with the discretization of an optimal control problem (\mathcal{P}) . The existence theorem (for the singular perturbed optimal control) will be applied to the perturbed optimal control of a homogene isotropic plate with small coefficients of the bending rigidity tensor and the membrane (the membrane approximation to the plate obstacle problem is a special example of singular perturbations for elliptic variational inequalities). The numerical

J. Loviek: Slovak Techn. Univ., Fac. Civil Eng., Radlinskeho 11, 813 68 Bratislava, Slovak Republic

analysis will be restricted to the homogene isotropic plate with small rigidity and with inner obstacle.

Singular perturbations in variational inequalities were considered by Huet [10], Lions [15, 16], Greenlee [8], Eckhaus and Moet [6], Frank [7], and Sanchez-Palencia [22] while those of optimal control problems were considered by Khludnev and Sokolowski [14] and Lions [15]. The main concern is the existence of solution with some weak convergence theorems, but all of the above authors (within Lions, Khludnev and Sokolowski) ob tained weak convergence theorems for singular perturbations of variational inequalities. [15, 16], Greenlee [8], Eckhaus and Moet [those of optimal control problems were con
K(those of optimal control problems were con
K) and *K*). The main concern is the exist
theorems, but all of the above authors (
Ka

Before touching the main topic we introduce the notation. Let $H(\Omega)$ be a normed linear space. Following Mosco [19], we introduce the convergence of sequence of subsets:

Definition 1. A sequence ${K_n(\Omega)}_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ of subsets of a normal space $H(\Omega)$ converges to a set $K(\Omega) \subset H(\Omega)$ if $K(\Omega)$ contains all weak limits of sequences $\{v_{n_k}\}_{k\in\mathbb{N}} \subset K_{n_k}(\Omega)$, where ${K_{n_k}(\Omega)}_{k\in\mathbb{N}}$ are arbitrary subsequences of ${K_n(\Omega)}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ and every element $v \in$ $K(\Omega)$ is the (strong) limit of some sequence $\{v_n\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}, v_n \in K_n(\Omega)$. We shall write $K(\Omega) = \lim_{n\to\infty} K_n(\Omega)$ in this situation.

1. An existence theorem

Let the control space $U(\Omega)$ be a reflexive Banach space with norm $\|\cdot\|_{U(\Omega)}$, and let $U_{ad}(\Omega) \subset U(\Omega)$ be a set of admissible controls in $U(\Omega)$. Further, denote by $V(\Omega), W(\Omega)$ two real Hilbert spaces with inner products $(\cdot, \cdot)_{V(\Omega)}, (\cdot, \cdot)_{W(\Omega)}$ and norms $\|\cdot\|_{V(\Omega)}, \|\cdot\|_{W(\Omega)}$, respectively. Let us denote by $V^*(\Omega), W^*(\Omega)$ their respective dual spaces of and by $\|\cdot\|_{V^*(\Omega)}, \|\cdot\|_{W^*(\Omega)}$ their norms with respect to given duality pairings $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_{V(\Omega)}, \langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_{W(\Omega)}$. For a Banach space H we denote by $L(\mathcal{H}, \mathcal{H}^*)$ the space of all linear continuous operators form H into H^* endowed with the usual operator norm. For two non-negative constants λ , Λ we denote by $\mathcal{E}_{H}(\lambda, \Lambda)$ the set of all symmetric elements *Q* of $L(\mathcal{H}, \mathcal{H}^*)$ for which the inequalities Frators form *H* into *H*^{*} endconstants λ, Λ we denote by λ
r which the inequalities
 $\lambda ||v||^2_{\mathcal{H}} \leq \langle Qv, v \rangle_{\mathcal{H}}$ and *IIQ*^v *IIn. <* ^A II ^v II, *f* and $\| \cdot \|_{U(\Omega)}$, and Further, denote by
 (,,)w(*Ω*) and norms
 (t) their respective dual

given duality pairings
 (t) the space of all linear
 oerator norm. For two

symmetric elements *Q*

(*v* $\in \mathcal{H}$)

hold. We assume that

(NO) $V(\Omega) \to W(\Omega)$, $V(\Omega)$ dense in $W(\Omega)$ and $U_{ad}(\Omega) \subset U(\Omega)$ compact in $U(\Omega)$. ${K(\epsilon, \Omega)}_{\epsilon \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} \quad \text{and} \quad \{ \mathcal{O}(\epsilon, \Omega) \} _{\epsilon \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} \subset U(\Omega) \text{ and }$
 ${K(\epsilon, \Omega)}_{\epsilon \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} \quad \text{and} \quad \{ \mathcal{O}(\epsilon, \Omega) \}_{\epsilon \in U_{ad}(\Omega)}$
 $\text{sets } K(e, \Omega) \subset V(\Omega) \text{ and } \mathcal{O}(\epsilon, \Omega) \subset W(\Omega), \text{ and } \text{fix} \}$

We introduce systems

of convex closed subsets $\mathcal{K}(e,\Omega) \subset V(\Omega)$ and $\mathcal{O}(e,\Omega) \subset W(\Omega)$, and families of symmetric operators

$$
\{\mathcal{A}(e,\Omega)\}_{e\in U_{ad}(\Omega)} \subset L(V(\Omega),V^*(\Omega)) \text{ and } \{\mathcal{B}(e,\Omega)\}_{e\in U_{ad}} \subset L(W(\Omega),W^*(\Omega))
$$

satisfying the assumptions

$$
\{\mathcal{A}(e,\Omega)\}_{e\in U_{ad}(\Omega)} \mathcal{K}(e,\Omega) \neq \emptyset
$$

$$
\{\mathcal{A}(e)\}_{e\in U_{ad}} \subset \mathcal{E}_{V(\Omega)}(0,M_{\mathcal{A}})
$$

$$
\{\mathcal{A}(e)\}_{e\in U_{ad}} \subset \mathcal{E}_{V(\Omega)}(0,M_{\mathcal{A}})
$$

$$
\{\mathcal{A}(e)\}_{e\in U_{ad}} \subset \mathcal{E}_{V(\Omega)}(0,M_{\mathcal{A}})
$$

$$
\{\mathcal{A}(e,\Omega)\} \Rightarrow \mathcal{A}(e,\Omega) \to \mathcal{A}(e) \text{ in } L(V(\Omega),V^*(\Omega))
$$

$$
\{\mathcal{B}^0 \quad \langle \mathcal{A}(e)v,v\rangle_{V(\Omega)} + \|v\|_{W(\Omega)}^2 \ge \alpha_{\mathcal{A}}\|v\|_{V(\Omega)}^2 \quad (e \in U_{ad}(\Omega), v \in V(\Omega))
$$

for some $\alpha_{\mathcal{A}} > 0$ and

Optimal Control of a Variational Inequality 897
\nfor some
$$
\alpha_{\mathcal{A}} > 0
$$
 and
\n
$$
\begin{cases}\n1^0 & \text{cl }\mathcal{K}(e,\Omega) = \mathcal{O}(e,\Omega) \text{ (closure of }\mathcal{K}(e,\Omega) \text{ in } W(\Omega)), e \in U_{ad}(\Omega) \\
2^0 & e_n \to e \text{ strongly in } U(\Omega) \Rightarrow \mathcal{O}(e,\Omega) = \lim_{n \to \infty} \mathcal{O}(e_n,\Omega) \\
3^0 & \{\mathcal{B}(e)\}_{e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} \subset \mathcal{E}_{W(\Omega)}(\alpha_{\mathcal{B}}, M_{\mathcal{B}}) \text{ with some } \alpha_{\mathcal{B}} > 0 \\
4^0 & e_n \to e \text{ strongly in } U(\Omega) \Rightarrow \mathcal{B}(e_n) \to \mathcal{B}(e) \text{ in } L(W(\Omega), W^*(\Omega)).\n\end{cases}
$$
\nNote that $W^*(\Omega) \to V^*(\Omega)$ continuously, and one has the transposition formula
\n $\langle F, v \rangle_{V(\Omega)} = \langle F, v \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \qquad \forall v \in V(\Omega), F \in W^*(\Omega).$ (1.2)
\nLet $f \in W^*(\Omega)$ and $B : U(\Omega) \to W^*(\Omega)$ be a linear continuous operator. For every $\alpha_{\mathcal{B}} \geq \varepsilon > 0$, and for every $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$ there exists a unique state function $u_{\varepsilon}(e) \in \mathcal{K}(e,\Omega)$

Note that $W^{\bullet}(\Omega) \to V^{\bullet}(\Omega)$ continuously, and one has the transposition formula

$$
\langle F, v \rangle_{V(\Omega)} = \langle F, v \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \qquad \forall \ v \in V(\Omega), F \in W^*(\Omega). \tag{1.2}
$$

Let $f \in W^*(\Omega)$ and $B: U(\Omega) \to W^*(\Omega)$ be a linear continuous operator. For every $\alpha_B \geq \varepsilon > 0$, and for every $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$ there exists a unique state function $u_c(e) \in \mathcal{K}(e, \Omega)$ such that $\langle F, v \rangle_{V(\Omega)} = \langle F, v \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \quad \forall v \in V(\Omega), F \in W^*(\Omega).$
 $V^*(\Omega)$ and $B: U(\Omega) \to W^*(\Omega)$ be a linear continuous operator. For ϵ
 0 , and for every $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$ there exists a unique state function $u_{\epsilon}(e) \in K(\epsilon A(e)u_{\epsilon}(e) + B(e)u_{\$ $(F, v)_V(\Omega) = (F, v)_W(\Omega)$ $\forall v \in V(\Omega),$
 (Ω) and $B: U(\Omega) \to W^*(\Omega)$ be a linear co

and for every $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$ there exists a unique
 $\mathcal{A}(e)u_{\epsilon}(e) + \mathcal{B}(e)u_{\epsilon}(e) - u_{\epsilon}(e)\rangle_{V(\Omega)} \ge \langle f + E$
 $\mathcal{L}(e, \Omega)$. Indeed, thanks to the g $(u, \theta) = u_{\epsilon}(e) \in \mathcal{K}(e, \Omega)$
 $(u_{\epsilon}(e))_{W(\Omega)}$ (1.3)
 $(u_{\epsilon}(e))_{W(\Omega)}$ (1.3)
 $(u_{\epsilon}(e))_{W(\Omega)}$ (1.4)
 $(u_{\epsilon}(H_1)/3^0)$.

$$
\langle \varepsilon \mathcal{A}(e) u_{\varepsilon}(e) + \mathcal{B}(e) u_{\varepsilon}(e) - u_{\varepsilon}(e) \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \ge \langle f + \mathcal{B}(e), v - u_{\varepsilon}(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \tag{1.3}
$$

for all $v \in \mathcal{K}(e,\Omega)$. Indeed, thanks to the general theory of variational inequalities [2, 13, 21) it is enough to prove that there is a constant $c(\varepsilon) > 0$ such that

$$
\langle \varepsilon \mathcal{A}(e)v, v \rangle_{V(\Omega)} + \langle \mathcal{B}(e)v, v \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \ge c(\varepsilon) \|v\|_{V(\Omega)}^2 \qquad (v \in V(\Omega)), \tag{1.4}
$$

and this immediately follows from assumptions $(H0)/3^0, 5^0$ and $(H1)/3^0$.

Thanks to assumption $(H1)/3^0$, for any $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$ there exists $u(e) \in \mathcal{O}(e,\Omega)$ such that his immediately follows from assumptions $(H0)/3^0$, 5^0 and
hanks to assumption $(H1)/3^0$, for any $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$ there ex
 $\langle \mathcal{B}(e)u(e),v - u(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \ge \langle f+B(e),v - u(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}$ $(v \in V(\Omega)),$ (1.4)
 d $(H1)/3^0$.
 ists $u(e) \in \mathcal{O}(e,\Omega)$ such
 $(v \in \mathcal{O}(e,\Omega)).$ (1.5)
 d $v \ge 0$ for which the

$$
\langle B(e)u(e), v-u(e)\rangle_{W(\Omega)} \ge \langle f+B(e), v-u(e)\rangle_{W(\Omega)} \qquad (v \in \mathcal{O}(e,\Omega)). \tag{1.5}
$$

for all $v \in K(e, \Omega)$. Indeed, thanks to the general theory of variational inequalities [2,

13, 21] it is enough to prove that there is a constant $c(\varepsilon) > 0$ such that
 $\langle \varepsilon \mathcal{A}(e)v, v \rangle_{V(\Omega)} + \langle \mathcal{B}(e)v, v \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \ge c(\varepsilon)$ condition

that
\n
$$
\langle B(e)u(e), v - u(e)\rangle_{W(\Omega)} \ge \langle f + B(e), v - u(e)\rangle_{W(\Omega)} \qquad (v \in \mathcal{O}(e, \Omega)).
$$
\nLet us consider a functional $\mathcal{L}: U(\Omega) \times W(\Omega) \to \mathbb{R}^+ \equiv \{a \in \mathbb{R} : a \ge 0\}$ for wh
\ncondition\n
$$
\begin{cases}\n1^0 & \{v_n\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \subset V(\Omega), v \in W(\Omega) \\
v_n \to v \text{ strongly in } W(\Omega)\n\end{cases}\n\Rightarrow \mathcal{L}(e, v_n) \to \mathcal{L}(e, v)
$$
\n(EO)\n
$$
\begin{cases}\n1^0 & \{v_n\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \subset V(\Omega), v \in W(\Omega) \\
2^0 & e_n \to e \text{ strongly in } U(\Omega) \\
v_n \to v \text{ weakly in } W(\Omega)\n\end{cases}\n\Rightarrow \mathcal{L}(e, v) \le \liminf_{n \to \infty} \mathcal{L}(e_n, v_n)
$$
\nholds. We introduce the functional J_e by
\n
$$
J_e(e) = \mathcal{L}(e, u_e(e)) \qquad (e \in U_{ad}(\Omega))
$$
\nwhere $u_e(e)$ is the uniquely determined solution of (1.3), $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$.

holds. We introduce the functional *Je* by

$$
J_{\epsilon}(e) = \mathcal{L}(e, u_{\epsilon}(e)) \qquad (e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)) \tag{1.6}
$$

where $u_{\varepsilon}(e)$ is the uniquely determined solution of (1.3), $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$.

We shall solve the following optimisation problem:

(\mathcal{P}_{ϵ}) Find a control $e_{\epsilon}^{*} \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$ such that $J_{\epsilon}(e_{\epsilon}^{*}) = \inf_{\epsilon \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} J_{\epsilon}(e)$.

We say that e_{ϵ}^{*} is an *optimal control* of problem (\mathcal{P}_{ϵ}) .

Theorem 1. *Let assumptions (No), (Ho),* (Hi) *and* (EO) *be satisfied. Then there exists at least one solution to problem* $(\mathcal{P}_{\varepsilon})$.

Proof. Due to the compactness of $U_{ad}(\Omega)$ in $U(\Omega)$, there exists a sequence $\{e_{\epsilon}^{n}\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ $\subset U_{ad}(\Omega)$ such that \mathbf{v} \mathbf{v} \mathbf{v} \mathbf{v} \mathbf{v} **Fheorem 1.** Let assumptions (N0), (H0), (H1) and (E0) be satisfied. T

exists at least one solution to problem (\mathcal{P}_ϵ).
 Proof. Due to the compactness of $U_{ad}(\Omega)$ in $U(\Omega)$, there exists a sequence
 $\subset U_{ad}(\Omega)$ s

with

\n
$$
u\text{ is the condition to problem } (N0), (H0), (H1) \text{ and } (E0) \text{ be satisfied. Then there
$$
\n
$$
u\text{ is a solution to problem } (\mathcal{P}_\epsilon).
$$
\nDue to the compactness of $U_{ad}(\Omega)$ in $U(\Omega)$, there exists a sequence $\{e_\epsilon^n\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ in the form

\n
$$
\lim_{n\to\infty} e_\epsilon^n = e_\epsilon^* \text{ in } U(\Omega)
$$
\n
$$
\lim_{n\to\infty} J_\epsilon(e_\epsilon^n) = \inf_{\epsilon \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} J_\epsilon(e).
$$
\n
$$
e_\epsilon^n = u_\epsilon^n \in \mathcal{K}(e_\epsilon^n, \Omega) \text{ we obtain the inequality}
$$
\n
$$
\langle \epsilon \mathcal{A}(e_\epsilon^n) u_\epsilon^n + \mathcal{B}(e_\epsilon^n) u_\epsilon^n, v - u_\epsilon^n \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \ge \langle f + B e_\epsilon^n, v - u_\epsilon^n \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \qquad (1.8)
$$
\n
$$
e_\epsilon^n, \Omega.
$$
\nInserting $v = v_\mathbf{0} \in \bigcap_{\epsilon \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} \mathcal{K}(e, \Omega)$ into (1.8), we obtain

Denoting $u_{\epsilon}(e_{\epsilon}^{n}) =: u_{\epsilon}^{n} \in \mathcal{K}(e_{\epsilon}^{n}, \Omega)$ we obtain the inequality

$$
\langle \varepsilon \mathcal{A}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n})u_{\varepsilon}^{n} + \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n})u_{\varepsilon}^{n}, v - u_{\varepsilon}^{n} \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \ge \langle f + B e_{\varepsilon}^{n}, v - u_{\varepsilon}^{n} \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \tag{1.8}
$$

\n
$$
\text{Hence } u_{\epsilon}(e_{\epsilon}^{n}) =: u_{\epsilon}^{n} \in \mathcal{K}(e_{\epsilon}^{n}, \Omega) \text{ we obtain the inequality}
$$
\n
$$
\langle \epsilon \mathcal{A}(e_{\epsilon}^{n}) u_{\epsilon}^{n} + \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon}^{n}) u_{\epsilon}^{n}, v - u_{\epsilon}^{n} \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \geq \langle f + B e_{\epsilon}^{n}, v - u_{\epsilon}^{n} \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \qquad (1.8)
$$
\n

\n\n
$$
\text{If } v \in \mathcal{K}(e_{\epsilon}^{n}, \Omega). \text{ Inserting } v = v_{o} \in \bigcap_{e \in U_{od}(\Omega)} \mathcal{K}(e, \Omega) \text{ into (1.8), we obtain}
$$
\n

\n\n
$$
\langle \epsilon \mathcal{A}(e_{\epsilon}^{n}) u_{\epsilon}^{n}, u_{\epsilon}^{n} \rangle_{V(\Omega)} + \langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon}^{n}) u_{\epsilon}^{n}, v_{o} \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \leq \langle \epsilon \mathcal{A}(e_{\epsilon}^{n}) u_{\epsilon}^{n}, v_{o} \rangle_{V(\Omega)} + \langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon}^{n}) u_{\epsilon}^{n}, v_{o} \rangle_{W(\Omega)} + \langle f + B e_{\epsilon}^{n}, u_{\epsilon}^{n} - v_{o} \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \qquad (1.9)
$$
\n

\n\n
$$
\text{If } n \in \mathbb{N}. \text{ From (1.9) and assumptions } (H0)/3^{0} - 5^{0} \text{ and } (H1)/3^{0} - 4^{0} \text{ it follows}
$$
\n

\n\n
$$
\|u_{\epsilon}^{n} \|_{V(\Omega)} \leq C(\epsilon) \quad (n \in \mathbb{N}) \qquad \text{for fixed } \frac{1}{2} \alpha_{\mathcal{B}} > \epsilon > 0. \qquad (1.10)
$$
\n

\n\n
$$
\|u_{\epsilon}^{n} \|_{V(\Omega)} \leq C(\epsilon) \quad (n \in \mathbb{N}) \qquad \text{for fixed } \frac{1}{2} \alpha_{\mathcal{B}} > \epsilon > 0. \qquad (1.10)
$$
\n

\n\n<math display="block</p>

for all $n \in \mathbb{N}$. From (1.9) and assumptions $(H0)/3^0 - 5^0$ and $(H1)/3^0 - 4^0$ it follows

$$
||u_{\epsilon}^{n}||_{V(\Omega)} \leq C(\epsilon) \quad (n \in \mathbb{N}) \qquad \text{for fixed } \frac{1}{2}\alpha_{\mathcal{B}} > \epsilon > 0. \tag{1.10}
$$

It yields the existence of a subsequence ${u_{\epsilon}^{n_k}}_{k\in\mathbb{N}}$ and of an element $u_{\epsilon}^* \in V(\Omega)$ such that

$$
u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k}} \to u_{\varepsilon}^{*} \qquad \text{weakly in } V(\Omega). \tag{1.11}
$$

As $u_{\epsilon}^{n} \in \mathcal{K}(e_{\epsilon}^{n}, \Omega)$, assumption $(H0)/2^{0}$ yields

$$
u_{\epsilon}^* \in \mathcal{K}(e_{\epsilon}^*, \Omega). \tag{1.12}
$$

By virtue of assumptions $(H0)/3^0$, $(H1)/3^0$ and (1.10) we obtain

Let
$$
\mathbf{m} \in \mathbb{C}
$$
 if $\mathbf{m} \in \mathbb{N}$ and $\mathbf{m} \in \mathbb{N}$ for fixed $\frac{1}{2} \alpha_B > \varepsilon > 0$. (1.10)
\nIt yields the existence of a subsequence $\{u_{\varepsilon}^{n_k}\}_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$ and of an element $u_{\varepsilon}^* \in V(\Omega)$ such that
\n $u_{\varepsilon}^{n_k} \rightarrow u_{\varepsilon}^*$ weakly in $V(\Omega)$. (1.11)
\nAs $u_{\varepsilon}^n \in \mathcal{K}(e_{\varepsilon}^n, \Omega)$, assumption $(H0)/2^0$ yields
\n $u_{\varepsilon}^* \in \mathcal{K}(e_{\varepsilon}^*, \Omega)$. (1.12)
\nBy virtue of assumptions $(H0)/3^0$, $(H1)/3^0$ and (1.10) we obtain
\n
$$
||A(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_k})u_{\varepsilon}^{n_k}||_{V^*(\Omega)} \leq C_A(\varepsilon)
$$
\n
$$
||B(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_k})u_{\varepsilon}^{n_k}||_{V^*(\Omega)} \leq C_B(\varepsilon)
$$
\nConsequently, there exist subsequences $\{A(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_k})u_{\varepsilon}^{n_k}\}_{j \in \mathbb{N}}$, $\{B(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_k})u_{\varepsilon}^{n_k}\}_{j \in \mathbb{N}}$ and elements $Y \in V^*(\Omega)$ for all ε and

ments $X_A \in V^*(\Omega), X_B \in W^*(\Omega)$ such that

$$
(n) \leq C(\varepsilon) \quad (n \in \mathbb{N}) \qquad \text{for fixed } \frac{1}{2}\alpha_{\mathcal{B}} > \varepsilon > 0. \tag{1.10}
$$
\n
$$
\text{of a subsequence } \{u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k}}\}_{k \in \mathbb{N}} \text{ and of an element } u_{\varepsilon}^{*} \in V(\Omega) \text{ such}
$$
\n
$$
u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k}} \to u_{\varepsilon}^{*} \qquad \text{weakly in } V(\Omega). \tag{1.11}
$$
\n
$$
\text{mption } (H0)/2^{0} \text{ yields}
$$
\n
$$
u_{\varepsilon}^{*} \in \mathcal{K}(e_{\varepsilon}^{*}, \Omega). \tag{1.12}
$$
\n
$$
\text{ns } (H0)/3^{0}, (H1)/3^{0} \text{ and } (1.10) \text{ we obtain}
$$
\n
$$
|\mathcal{A}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k}})u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k}}||_{V^{*}(\Omega)} \leq C_{\mathcal{A}}(\varepsilon) \}
$$
\n
$$
|\mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k}})u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k}}||_{V^{*}(\Omega)} \leq C_{\mathcal{B}}(\varepsilon) \}
$$
\n
$$
\text{list subsequences } \{\mathcal{A}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_{j}}})u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_{j}}}\}_{j \in \mathbb{N}}, \{\mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_{j}}})u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_{j}}}\}_{j \in \mathbb{N}} \text{ and } \text{else}
$$
\n
$$
\in W^{*}(\Omega) \text{ such that}
$$
\n
$$
\mathcal{A}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_{j}}})u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_{j}}} \to \mathcal{X}_{\mathcal{A}} \text{ weakly in } V^{*}(\Omega) \}
$$
\n
$$
\mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_{j}}})u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_{j}}} \to \mathcal{X}_{\mathcal{B}} \text{ weakly in } W^{*}(\Omega).
$$
\n
$$
\text{There exists a sequence } \{\Theta_{j}\}_{j \in \mathbb
$$

 $\bar{\zeta}$

By assumption $(H0)/2^0$ there exists a sequence $\{\Theta_j\}_{j\in\mathbb{N}} \subset \mathcal{K}(e_i^{n_{k_j}}, \Omega)$ such that Θ_j – u_{ε}^{*} in $V(\Omega)$. Henceforth, we often use the implication

$$
A(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}})u_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}} \to \mathcal{X}_A \text{ weakly in } V^*(\Omega)
$$

\n
$$
A(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}})u_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}} \to \mathcal{X}_A \text{ weakly in } V^*(\Omega)
$$

\n
$$
B(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}})u_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}} \to \mathcal{X}_B \text{ weakly in } W^*(\Omega).
$$

\n
$$
(H0)/2^0 \text{ there exists a sequence } \{\Theta_j\}_{j\in\mathbb{N}} \subset \mathcal{K}(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}}, \Omega) \text{ su}
$$

\n
$$
v_n \to v \text{ weakly in } V(\Omega)
$$

\n
$$
v_n \to w \text{ in } V(\Omega)
$$

\n
$$
\Rightarrow \langle v_n, w_n \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \to \langle v, w \rangle_{V(\Omega)}.
$$

Inserting $v = \Theta_j$ into (1.8), we obtain

Optimal Control of a Variational Inequality 899
\nInserting
$$
v = \Theta_j
$$
 into (1.8), we obtain
\n
$$
\limsup_{j \to \infty} \langle \varepsilon A(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}} + B(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}, u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}} \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \limsup_{j \to \infty} \langle \varepsilon A(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}, \Theta_j \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
+ \limsup_{j \to \infty} \langle B(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}, \Theta_j \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
+ \limsup_{j \to \infty} \langle f + B e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}, u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}} - \Theta_j \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
= \langle \varepsilon X_A + X_B, u_{\varepsilon}^* \rangle_{V(\Omega)},
$$
\nusing also (1.14) and the continuity of *B*.
\nThen due to the monotonicity of [$\varepsilon A(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + B(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) \rangle$ (by assumptions (*H*0)/3⁰ and
\n($[H1)/3^0$), we have
\n
$$
\langle [\varepsilon A(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + B(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}})] u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}} - [\varepsilon A(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + B(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}})] v, u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}} - v \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \ge 0
$$
\n(1.16)
\nfor all $v \in V(\Omega)$. From (1.11), (1.14) - (1.15) and assumptions (*H*0)/4⁰, (*H*1)/4⁰ we
\nderive
\n
$$
\langle \varepsilon X_A + X_B - [\varepsilon A(e_{\varepsilon}^*) + B(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}})] v, u_{\varepsilon}^* - v \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \ge 0
$$
\n

using also (1.14) and the continuity of *B.*

Then due to the monotonicity of $[\varepsilon\mathcal{A}(e_{e}^{n_{k_{j}}})+\mathcal{B}(e_{e}^{n_{k_{j}}})]$ (by assumptions $(H0)/3^{0}$ and $(H1)/3^0$, we have

$$
\left\langle \left[\varepsilon \mathcal{A}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}})\right] u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}} - \left[\varepsilon \mathcal{A}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}})\right]v, u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}} - v\right\rangle_{V(\Omega)} \ge 0 \tag{1.16}
$$

derive

$$
\langle \varepsilon X_{\mathcal{A}} + X_{\mathcal{B}} - [\varepsilon \mathcal{A}(e_{\varepsilon}^{*}) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon}^{0})] v, u_{\varepsilon}^{*} - v \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \ge 0 \tag{1.17}
$$

for all $v \in V(\Omega)$. In fact, on the basic of (1.16) we may write

$$
V(\Omega)
$$
. From (1.11), (1.14) - (1.15) and assumptions $(HU)/4^{\circ}$, (1
\n
$$
\langle \varepsilon X_A + X_B - [\varepsilon A(e_{\epsilon}^*) + B(e_{\epsilon}^0)]v, u_{\epsilon}^* - v \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \ge 0
$$

\n
$$
V(\Omega)
$$
. In fact, on the basic of (1.16) we may write
\n
$$
\limsup_{j \to \infty} \langle [\varepsilon A(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + B(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}})]v, u_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}} - v \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\le \limsup_{j \to \infty} \langle [\varepsilon A(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + B(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}})]u_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}}, u_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}} \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
+ \limsup_{j \to \infty} \langle [\varepsilon A(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + B(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}})]u_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}}, -v \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\le \langle \varepsilon X_A + X_B, u_{\epsilon}^* \rangle_{V(\Omega)} + \langle \varepsilon X_A + X_B, -v \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\nfollows from assumptions $(H0)/4^0$, $(H1)/4^0$ and (1.11). Setting
\n
$$
v = u_{\epsilon}^* + t(w - u_{\epsilon}^*) \qquad (t \in (0, 1), w \in V(\Omega))
$$
\n
$$
\langle \varepsilon X_A + X_B - [\varepsilon A(e_{\epsilon}^*) + B(e_{\epsilon}^*)](u_{\epsilon}^* + t(w - u_{\epsilon}^*)), u_{\epsilon}^* - v \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \ge 0
$$
\n
$$
V(\Omega)
$$
 and $t \in (0, 1)$.

and (1.17) follows from assumptions *(H0)/4°,(H1)/4°* and (1.11). Setting

$$
v = u_{\epsilon}^* + t(w - u_{\epsilon}^*) \qquad (t \in (0,1), w \in V(\Omega))
$$

we obtain

$$
\left\langle \varepsilon X_{\mathcal{A}} + X_{\mathcal{B}} - \left[\varepsilon \mathcal{A}(e_{\varepsilon}^*) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon}^*) \right] \left(u_{\varepsilon}^* + t(w - u_{\varepsilon}^*) \right), u_{\varepsilon}^* - v \right\rangle_{V(\Omega)} \geq 0
$$

for all $w \in V(\Omega)$ and $t \in (0,1)$.

Because $\mathcal{A}(e)$ and $\mathcal{B}(e)$ are symmetric and continuous operators we arrive at (inserting again $w = v$) *(R)* and $t \in (0, 1)$.
 A(e) and $B(e)$ are symmetric and continuous operators we arriv
 $w = v$
 $\langle [\varepsilon \mathcal{A}(e_{\epsilon}^*) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon}^*)]u_{\epsilon}^*, u_{\epsilon}^* - v \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \le \langle \varepsilon \mathcal{X}_{\mathcal{A}} + \mathcal{X}_{\mathcal{B}}, u_{\epsilon}^* - v \rangle_{V(\Omega)}$

$$
\left\langle \left[\varepsilon \mathcal{A}(e_{\varepsilon}^{*}) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon}^{*})\right] u_{\varepsilon}^{*}, u_{\varepsilon}^{*} - v \right\rangle_{V(\Omega)} \leq \left\langle \varepsilon \mathcal{X}_{\mathcal{A}} + \mathcal{X}_{\mathcal{B}}, u_{\varepsilon}^{*} - v \right\rangle_{V(\Omega)} \tag{1.18}
$$

for all $v \in V(\Omega)$. Substituting $v = u_{\varepsilon}^*$ into (1.16), we obtain

k
\nSubstituting
$$
v = u_{\epsilon}^*
$$
 into (1.16), we obtain
\n
$$
\langle \left[\epsilon \mathcal{A}(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{\epsilon_j}}) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{\epsilon_j}})\right]u_{\epsilon}^{n_{\epsilon_j}}, u_{\epsilon}^{n_{\epsilon_j}} - u_{\epsilon}^*\rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\geq \langle \left[\epsilon \mathcal{A}(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{\epsilon_j}}) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{\epsilon_j}})\right]u_{\epsilon}^*, u_{\epsilon}^{n_{\epsilon_j}} - u_{\epsilon}^*\rangle_{V(\Omega)}.
$$
\n0)/4⁰, $(H1)/4^0$ and (1.11) imply that
\n
$$
\lim_{j \to \infty} \langle \left[\epsilon \mathcal{A}(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{\epsilon_j}}) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{\epsilon_j}})\right]u_{\epsilon}, u_{\epsilon}^{n_{\epsilon_j}} - u_{\epsilon}^*\rangle_{V(\Omega)} = 0
$$
\n
$$
\liminf \langle \left[\epsilon \mathcal{A}(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{\epsilon_j}}) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{\epsilon_j}})\right]u_{\epsilon}^{n_{\epsilon_j}}, u_{\epsilon}^{n_{\epsilon_j}} - u_{\epsilon}^*\rangle_{V(\Omega)} \geq 0.
$$

Assumptions
$$
(H0)/4^0
$$
, $(H1)/4^0$ and (1.11) imply that
\n
$$
\lim_{j \to \infty} \langle \left[\varepsilon \mathcal{A}(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) \right] u_{\epsilon}, u_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}} - u_{\epsilon}^{*} \rangle_{V(\Omega)} = 0
$$
\nso that\n
$$
\liminf_{j \to \infty} \langle \left[\varepsilon \mathcal{A}(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) \right] u_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}}, u_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}} - u_{\epsilon}^{*} \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \ge
$$

so that

$$
\liminf_{j\to\infty}\left\langle\left[\varepsilon\mathcal{A}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}})+\mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}})\right]u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}},u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}-u_{\varepsilon}^{*}\right\rangle_{V(\Omega)}\geq 0.
$$

Combining this with the inequality

$$
\liminf_{j \to \infty} \left\langle \left[\varepsilon A(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}})\right] u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}, u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}} - u_{\varepsilon}^* \right\rangle_{V(\Omega)} \ge 0
$$
\nif the inequality

\n
$$
\limsup_{j \to \infty} \left\langle \left[\varepsilon A(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}})\right] u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}, u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}} - u_{\varepsilon}^* \right\rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\le \limsup_{j \to \infty} \left\langle \left[\varepsilon A(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}})\right] u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}, u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}} \right\rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
+ \lim_{j \to \infty} \left\langle \left[\varepsilon A(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}})\right] u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}, -u_{\varepsilon}^* \right\rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\le 0,
$$
\nuence of (1.15) and (1.14), we are led to the equation

\n
$$
\lim_{j \to \infty} \left\langle \left[\varepsilon A(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}})\right] u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}, u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}} - u_{\varepsilon}^* \right\rangle_{V(\Omega)} = 0.
$$

which is a consequence of (1.15) and (1.14), we are led to the equation

$$
\lim_{j \to \infty} \left\langle \left[\varepsilon \mathcal{A} (e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + \mathcal{B} (e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) \right] u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}, u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}} - u_{\varepsilon}^{*} \right\rangle_{V(\Omega)} = 0. \tag{1.19}
$$

0.

(1.19)

(1.19)

(1.19)

(1.19)

(1.19)

(1.19)

(1.19) Given a $v \in \mathcal{K}(e_{\epsilon}^*, \Omega)$, by assumption $(H0)/2^0$ there exits a sequence $\{v_j\}_{j\in\mathbb{N}} \subset \mathcal{K}(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}})$ Ω) with $v_j \to v$ strongly in $V(\Omega)$. Inserting v_j into (1.8), we have *f*godallary $\int_{\infty}^{\infty} \langle \left[\varepsilon \mathcal{A}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) \right] u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}, u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}} - u_{\varepsilon}^{*} \rangle_{V(\Omega)} =$
 f($\int_{\infty}^{\infty} \int_{\infty}^{\infty} \int_{\Omega}^{e^{n_{k_j}}} f(x) dx$ is the view of $H(0)/2^0$ there exits a sequen

$$
\lim_{j \to \infty} \left\langle \left[\varepsilon \mathcal{A} (e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + \mathcal{B} (e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) \right] u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}, u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}} - v_j \right\rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \lim_{j \to \infty} \left\langle f + B e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}, u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}} - v_j \right\rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
= \left\langle f + B e_{\varepsilon}^*, u_{\varepsilon}^* - v \right\rangle_{W(\Omega)}.
$$
\nleft-hand side exists, and furthermore we can write\n
$$
\lim_{\varepsilon \to \infty} \left\langle \left[\varepsilon \mathcal{A} (e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + \mathcal{B} (e_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) \right] u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}}, u_{\varepsilon}^{n_{k_j}} - u_{\varepsilon}^* \right\rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$

The limit on the left-hand side exists, and furthermore we can write

$$
\lim_{j \to \infty} \left\langle \left[\varepsilon A(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + B(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}})\right] u_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}}, u_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}} - u_{\epsilon}^{*}\right\rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
+ \lim_{j \to \infty} \left\langle \left[\varepsilon A(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}}) + B(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}})\right] u_{\epsilon}^{n_{k_j}}, u_{\epsilon}^{*} - v_j \right\rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
= \left\langle \varepsilon X_A + X_B, u_{\epsilon}^{*} - v_j \right\rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\geq \left\langle \left[\varepsilon A(e_{\epsilon}^{*}) + B(e_{\epsilon}^{*})\right] u_{\epsilon}^{*}, u_{\epsilon}^{*} - v \right\rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n(1.14) and (1.18) have been employed. Consequently,
\n $\left\langle v - u_{\epsilon}^{*}\right\rangle_{V(\Omega)} + \left\langle B(e_{\epsilon}^{*}) u_{\epsilon}^{*}, v - u_{\epsilon}^{*}\right\rangle_{W(\Omega)} \geq \left\langle f + Be_{\epsilon}^{*}, v - u_{\epsilon}^{*}\right\rangle_{W(\Omega)}, \quad (1.20)$ \n e_{ϵ}^{*}, Ω is chosen arbitrary, we get
\n $u_{\epsilon}^{*} \equiv u_{\epsilon}(e_{\epsilon}^{*}) \quad \text{and} \quad u_{\epsilon}(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k}}) \to u_{\epsilon}(e_{\epsilon}^{*}) \quad \text{weakly in } V(\Omega). \quad (1.21)$
\n $\lim_{\epsilon \to 0} (E0)/2^{0} \quad \text{and} \quad (1.21) \quad \text{yield}$
\n $\left\langle \varepsilon e_{\epsilon}^{*0}, u_{\epsilon}(e_{\epsilon}^{*}) \right\rangle = \lim_{\epsilon \to 0} \text{inf } \mathcal{L}(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k}}, u_{\epsilon}(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k}})) = \inf_{\epsilon \to 0} \mathcal{L}(e_{\epsilon} u_{\epsilon}(e_{\epsilon}^{*}) \quad (1.22)$

where (1.19), (1.14) and (1.18) have been employed. Consequently,

$$
\geq \langle \left[\varepsilon \mathcal{A}(e_{\epsilon}^{*}) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon}^{*})\right]u_{\epsilon}^{*}, u_{\epsilon}^{*} - v \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\nwhere (1.19), (1.14) and (1.18) have been employed. Consequently,
\n
$$
\langle \varepsilon \mathcal{A}(e_{\epsilon}^{*})u_{\epsilon}^{*}, v - u_{\epsilon}^{*} \rangle_{V(\Omega)} + \langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon}^{*})u_{\epsilon}^{*}, v - u_{\epsilon}^{*} \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \geq \langle f + B e_{\epsilon}^{*}, v - u_{\epsilon}^{*} \rangle_{W(\Omega)}, \quad (1.20)
$$
\nand as $v \in \mathcal{K}(e_{\epsilon}^{*}, \Omega)$ is chosen arbitrary, we get

Then assumption *(E0)/20* and (1.21) yield $A(e_{\epsilon}^{*}) + B(e_{\epsilon}^{*})]u_{\epsilon}^{*}, u_{\epsilon}^{*} - v\rangle_{V(\Omega)}$

18) have been employed. Consequently,
 $+\langle B(e_{\epsilon}^{*})u_{\epsilon}^{*}, v - u_{\epsilon}^{*}\rangle_{W(\Omega)} \ge \langle f + Be_{\epsilon}^{*}, v - u_{\epsilon}^{*}\rangle_{W(\Omega)},$ (1.20)

en arbitrary, we get

and $u_{\epsilon}(e_{\epsilon}^{n_{k}}) \rightarrow u_{\epsilon}(e_{\epsilon}^{*$ \mathcal{E}_ϵ^* + $B(e_\epsilon^*)$ u_ϵ^* , u_ϵ^* - v $_{V(\Omega)}$
have been employed. Conseque
 $B(e_\epsilon^*)u_\epsilon^*, v - u_\epsilon^*$ $_{W(\Omega)} \ge \langle f + B\epsilon$
arbitrary, we get
and $u_\epsilon(e_\epsilon^{n_k}) \to u_\epsilon(e_\epsilon^*)$ weak
(1.21) yield
 $\min_{k \to \infty} \mathcal{L}(e_\epsilon^{n_k}, u_\epsilon(e_\epsilon^{n_k})) = \$

$$
\mathcal{L}(e_{\epsilon}^{*0}, u_{\epsilon}(e_{\epsilon}^{*})) = \liminf_{k \to \infty} \mathcal{L}(e_{\epsilon}^{n_k}, u_{\epsilon}(e_{\epsilon}^{n_k})) = \inf_{\epsilon \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} \mathcal{L}(e, u_{\epsilon}(e)). \tag{1.22}
$$

Hence $\mathcal{L}(e_{\epsilon}^*, u_{\epsilon}(e_{\epsilon}^*)) = \inf \{ \mathcal{L}(e, u_{\epsilon}(e)) : e \in U_{ad}(\Omega) \}$ which completes the proof

Limit state function and limit cost function. We define the *limit state function* Limit state function and limit cost function. We define the *limit state function*
 $u_0(e)$ for any $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$ by the following variational inequality: Find $u_0(e) \in \mathcal{O}(e,\Omega)$

such that
 $\langle \mathcal{B}(e)u_0(e), v - u_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}$ such that Optimal Control of a Variational Inequality 901

mit cost function. We define the *limit state function*

ollowing variational inequality: Find $u_0(e) \in \mathcal{O}(e, \Omega)$
 $\langle f + Be, v - u_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}$ $(v \in \mathcal{O}(e, \Omega))$. (1.23)

unctio

$$
\langle \mathcal{B}(e)u_0(e), v-u_0(e)\rangle_{W(\Omega)} \ge \langle f+Be, v-u_0(e)\rangle_{W(\Omega)} \qquad (v \in \mathcal{O}(e,\Omega)). \qquad (1.23)
$$

Further, we define the *limit cost function* $J_0(e)$ by

$$
J_0(e) = \mathcal{L}(e, u_0(e)). \tag{1.24}
$$

In this case one has the following limit control problem:

In this case one has the following limit control

(\mathcal{P}_0) Find e_0^* such that $J_0(e_0^*) = \inf_{e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} J_0(e)$.

Theorem 2. *Let assumptions (N0),(H1) and (ED) be satisfied. Then there exists at least one solution to problem (Po).*

Proof. The proof is analogous to that of Theorem 1 and hence it is omitted **I**

There arises a natural question concerning the type of relation between solution to problems (\mathcal{P}_0) and $(\mathcal{P}_\varepsilon)$ as $\varepsilon \to 0_+$. We prove the following theorem.

Theorem 3. Let assumptions $(N0), (H0), (H1)$ and $(E0)$ be satisfied. Let $e_{\epsilon_n}^*$ be *the solution to problem* $(\mathcal{P}_{\varepsilon_n})$ and $\varepsilon_n \to 0_+$. Then there exists a subsequence $\{\varepsilon_{n_k}\}_{k\in\mathbb{N}}$ *of* $\{\epsilon_n\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ and a solution e_0^* of problem (\mathcal{P}_0) such that

lution to problem
$$
(\mathcal{P}_0)
$$
.
\nthe proof is analogous to that of Theorem 1 and hence it is omitted **8**
\nes a natural question concerning the type of relation between solution to
\nand (\mathcal{P}_ϵ) as $\epsilon \to 0_+$. We prove the following theorem.
\n**3.** Let assumptions $(N0), (H0), (H1)$ and $(E0)$ be satisfied. Let $e_{\epsilon_n}^*$ be
\nproblem $(\mathcal{P}_{\epsilon_n})$ and $\epsilon_n \to 0_+$. Then there exists a subsequence $\{\epsilon_{n_k}\}_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$
\nd a solution e_0^* of problem (\mathcal{P}_0) such that
\n
$$
e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^* \to e_0^*
$$
 strongly in $U(\Omega)$
\n
$$
u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \to u_0(e_0^*)
$$
 weakly in $W(\Omega)$
\n
$$
J_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) = \inf_{\epsilon \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} J_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(\epsilon) \to J_0(e_0^*) = \inf_{\epsilon \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} J_0(\epsilon).
$$
\n(1.25)
\n μ

Proof. Due to the compactness of $U_{ad}(\Omega)$ there exists $e_0 \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$ AND a subsequence of ${e_{\epsilon_n}^*}_{n\in\mathbb{N}} \subset U_{ad}(\Omega)$ denoted again by ${e_{\epsilon_n}^*}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ such that $e_{\epsilon_n}^* \to e_0$ strongly in *U(* Ω *).* Then the state function $u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) \in K(e_{\epsilon_n}^*, \Omega)$ is a solution of the state variational inequality *V(fl)*

$$
\left\langle \varepsilon_n \mathcal{A}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*), v - u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \right\rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\geq \left\langle f + B e_{\varepsilon_n}^*, v - u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \right\rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n(1.26)

for any $v \in \mathcal{K}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*, \Omega)$ and for given $e_{\epsilon_n}^* \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$ with $\epsilon_n > 0$ $(n \in \mathbb{N})$. Taking $v = v_0 \in \bigcap_{e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} \mathcal{K}(e, \Omega)$ fixed in inequality (1.26) we obtain

$$
\langle \varepsilon_n \mathcal{A}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) , u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$

$$
\leq \langle f + B e_{\varepsilon_n}^*, u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) - v_0 \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$

$$
+ \langle \varepsilon_n \mathcal{A}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*), v_0 \rangle_{V(\Omega)}.
$$

It follows that

It follows that
\n
$$
\varepsilon_n \Big(\langle \mathcal{A}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) , u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) \rangle_{V(\Omega)} + \|u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*)\|_{W(\Omega)}^2 \Big) + (\alpha_{\mathcal{B}} - \varepsilon_n) \|u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*)\|_{W(\Omega)}^2
$$
\n
$$
\leq \langle f + B e_{\epsilon_n}^*, u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) - v_* \rangle_{W(\Omega)} + \langle \varepsilon_n \mathcal{A}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*), v_* \rangle_{V(\Omega)} + \langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*), v_* \rangle_{W(\Omega)}.
$$
\nThen we obtain by setting $\frac{1}{2} \alpha_{\mathcal{B}} \geq \varepsilon_n > 0$ and applying assumptions (H0) and (H1)
\n
$$
(\varepsilon_n \alpha_{\mathcal{A}}) \|u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*)\|_{V(\Omega)}^2 + \frac{1}{2} \alpha_{\mathcal{B}} \|u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*)\|_{W(\Omega)}^2
$$

$$
(\varepsilon_n \alpha_{\mathcal{A}}) \| u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \|_{V(\Omega)}^2 + \frac{1}{2} \alpha_{\mathcal{B}} \| u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \|_{W(\Omega)}^2
$$

\n
$$
\leq c_1 \| u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) - v_0 \|_{W(\Omega)} \n+ c_2 \varepsilon_n \| u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \|_{V(\Omega)} \| v_0 \|_{V(\Omega)} \n+ c_3 \| u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \|_{W(\Omega)} \| v_0 \|_{W(\Omega)} \n\text{ts } c_1, c_2, c_3 \text{ do not depend on } \varepsilon. \text{ From it we consider}
$$

\n
$$
\| u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \|_{W(\Omega)} \leq c
$$

\n
$$
\sqrt{\varepsilon_n} \| u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \|_{V(\Omega)} \leq c.
$$

\n
$$
\text{tract a subsequence } \{ u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) \}_{k \in \mathbb{N}} \text{ such that}
$$

where given constants c_1, c_2, c_3 do not depend on ε . From it we conclude that

$$
\|u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*)\|_{W(\Omega)} \leq c \left\{\sqrt{\varepsilon_n} \|u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*)\|_{V(\Omega)} \leq c.\right\} \tag{1.27}
$$

$$
+ c_2 \varepsilon_n \|u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*)\|_{V(\Omega)} \|v_0\|_{V(\Omega)}
$$

+ $c_3 \|u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*)\|_{W(\Omega)} \|v_0\|_{W(\Omega)}$
where given constants c_1, c_2, c_3 do not depend on ε . From it we conclude that

$$
\|u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*)\|_{W(\Omega)} \le c
$$

$$
\sqrt{\varepsilon_n} \|u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*)\|_{V(\Omega)} \le c.
$$

We can therefore extract a subsequence $\{u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*)\}_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$ such that

$$
u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) \to w \text{ weakly in } W(\Omega)
$$

$$
\sqrt{\varepsilon_{n_k}} u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) \to 0 \text{ weakly in } V(\Omega)
$$

$$
\text{Since } u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) \in \mathcal{K}(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*, \Omega) \text{ by assumption } (H0)/2^0, \text{ we have } w \in \mathcal{K}(e_0, \Omega) \text{ as well.}
$$

Since $u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \in \mathcal{K}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*,\Omega)$ by assumption $(H0)/2^0$, we have $w \in \mathcal{K}(e_0,\Omega)$ as well. From this one has $w \in \mathcal{O}(e_0, \Omega)$. For any $z \in V(\Omega)$ we have by assumption $(H0)/4^0$
and by virtue of (1.28)
 $\lim_{k \to \infty} \langle \mathcal{A}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \sqrt{\epsilon_{n_k}} u_{\epsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) , z \rangle_{V(\Omega)} = \lim_{k \to \infty} \langle \mathcal{A}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) z, \sqrt{\epsilon_{n_k}} u_{\epsilon_{n$ and by virtue of *(1.28)*

and by virtue of (1.28)
\n
$$
\lim_{k \to \infty} \langle A(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \sqrt{\epsilon_{n_k}} u_{\epsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) , z \rangle_{V(\Omega)} = \lim_{k \to \infty} \langle A(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) z , \sqrt{\epsilon_{n_k}} u_{\epsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
= \langle A(e_0) z , 0 \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\nand therefore
\n
$$
A(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \sqrt{\epsilon_{n_k}} u_{\epsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \to A(e_0) 0 \equiv 0 \quad \text{weakly in } V^*(\Omega)
$$
\n(1.29)
\nas $k \to \infty$ (note that $|\langle \epsilon A(e)v, u_{\epsilon} \rangle_{V(\Omega)}| = O(\sqrt{\epsilon})$). On the other hand, by analogy of

and therefore

$$
\mathcal{A}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*)\sqrt{\varepsilon_{n_k}}u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \to \mathcal{A}(e_0)0 \equiv 0 \qquad \text{weakly in } V^*(\Omega) \tag{1.29}
$$

(1.29) we obtain (*1*). On the other han
 $\langle B(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*)z, u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*)$

$$
= \langle A(e_0)0, z \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$

fore

$$
A(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \sqrt{\varepsilon_{n_k}} u_{\epsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \to A(e_0)0 \equiv 0 \quad \text{weakly in } V^*(\Omega)
$$

$$
V(\text{note that } |\langle \varepsilon A(e)v, u_{\epsilon} \rangle_{V(\Omega)}| = O(\sqrt{\varepsilon}). \text{ On the other hand, by a obtain}
$$

$$
\lim_{k \to \infty} \langle B(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) u_{\epsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) , z \rangle_{W(\Omega)} = \lim_{k \to \infty} \langle B(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) z, u_{\epsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$

$$
= \langle B(e_0)z, w \rangle_{W(\Omega)}.
$$

This means that

$$
\mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*)u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) \to \mathcal{B}(e_0)w \qquad \text{weakly in } W^*(\Omega) \tag{1.30}
$$

Optimal Control of a Variational Inequality 903
 $B(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \to B(e_0)w$ weakly in $W^*(\Omega)$ (1.30)

ermore, in virtue of the monotonicity of $B(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*)$ (due to assumption as $k \to \infty$. Furthermore, in virtue of the monotonicity of $B(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*)$ (due to assumption $(H1)/3^0$) we know that $(H1)/3⁰$ *)* we know that (3^0) we know that
 $\langle B(e^*_{\epsilon_{n_k}})u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e^*_{\epsilon_{n_k}})\rangle$ $\int_{k}^{\mu} \int_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^{\mu} \left(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}\right)$
 e, in virtue
 (e, $\int_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^{\epsilon_{n_k}}$), $\int_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^{\epsilon_{n_k}}$

$$
\langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*), u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) - w \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \geq \langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) w, u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) - w \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$

for all $k \in \mathbb{N}$. Passing to the limit we get

$$
\mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*)u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \to \mathcal{B}(e_0)w \quad \text{weakly in } W^*(\Omega) \tag{1}
$$
\n
$$
\to \infty. \text{ Furthermore, in virtue of the monotonicity of } \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \text{ (due to assumption)}
$$
\n
$$
/3^0) \text{ we know that}
$$
\n
$$
\langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*)u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*)u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) - w \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \geq \langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*)w, u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) - w \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\text{all } k \in \mathbb{N}. \text{ Passing to the limit we get}
$$
\n
$$
2 \lim_{k \to \infty} \langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*)w, u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \lim_{k \to \infty} \langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*)u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*)u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} + \lim_{k \to \infty} \langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*)w, w \rangle_{W(\Omega)}.
$$
\n
$$
\text{yields, together with (1.28), assumption } (H1)/4^0 \text{ and } (1.30),
$$
\n
$$
\liminf_{k \to \infty} \langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*)u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*)u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \geq \langle \mathcal{B}(e_0)w, w \rangle_{W(\Omega)}.
$$
\n
$$
v \in \mathcal{K}(e_0, \Omega) \text{ be an arbitrary element and } \{v_k\}_{k \in \mathbb{N}} \text{ such a sequence that}
$$

This yields, together with (1.28), assumption *(H1)/4°* and (1.30),

ds, together with (1.28), assumption
$$
(H1)/4^0
$$
 and (1.30),
\n
$$
\liminf_{k \to \infty} \langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) , u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \geq \langle \mathcal{B}(e_0)w, w \rangle_{W(\Omega)}.
$$
\n(1.31)

Let $v \in \mathcal{K}(e_0,\Omega)$ be an arbitrary clement and $\{v_k\}_{k\in\mathbb{N}}$ such a sequence that

This yields, together with (1.28), assumption
$$
(H1)/4^0
$$
 and (1.30),
\n
$$
\liminf_{k \to \infty} \langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) u_{\epsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) , u_{\epsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \geq \langle \mathcal{B}(e_0)w, w \rangle_{W(\Omega)}.
$$
\nLet $v \in \mathcal{K}(e_0, \Omega)$ be an arbitrary element and $\{v_k\}_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$ such a sequence that
\n
$$
v_k \to v \text{ strongly in } V(\Omega)
$$
\n
$$
v_k \in \mathcal{K}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*, \Omega), \text{ for given } e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^* \in U_{ad}(\Omega), \epsilon_{n_k} > 0 \ (k \in \mathbb{N})
$$
\n(the existence of such a sequence is ensured by assumption $(H0)/2^0$). Then we have

such a sequence is ensured by assumption
$$
(H0)/2^0
$$
). Then we have
\n
$$
\langle \varepsilon_{n_k} A(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) + B(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) , v_k \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
- \langle f + B e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^* , v_k - u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\geq \langle B(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) , u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}.
$$
\nlity using (1.28), (1.31) and (1.32) we get

\n
$$
-w \rangle_{W(\Omega)} - \langle f + B e_0, v - w \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \geq 0 \qquad (v \in \mathcal{K}(e_0, \Omega)) \qquad (1.33)
$$

From this inequality using (1.28), (1.31) and (1.32) we get

$$
\langle B(e_0)w, v-w \rangle_{W(\Omega)} - \langle f+Be_0, v-w \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \ge 0 \qquad (v \in \mathcal{K}(e_0, \Omega)) \tag{1.33}
$$

and therefore we have also (1.33) for all $v \in \mathcal{O}(e_0,\Omega)$ (by density). This yields $w =$ $u_0(e_0)$ since the variational inequality (1.23) has a unique solution for $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$. Consequently, it may be supposed that $\left\{ \begin{aligned} &u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}), u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}), u_{\ell(n_k)} \end{aligned} \right\}$

1) and (1.32) we get
 $\left\{ \begin{aligned} &v_0, v - w \end{aligned} \right\}_{W(\Omega)} \geq 0 \qquad (v \in \mathcal{K}(e_0, \Omega)$

all $v \in \mathcal{O}(e_0, \Omega)$ (by density). The v (1.23) has a unique solution fo

$$
e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^* \to e_0 \text{ strongly in } U(\Omega)
$$

\n
$$
u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \to u_0(e_0) \text{ weakly in } W(\Omega)
$$
 (1.34)

for $k \to \infty$ ($\varepsilon_{n_k} \to 0$).

Now, let us consider regarding to (1.26) and (1.2)

$$
\text{covišek}
$$
\n
$$
\text{t us consider regarding to (1.26) and (1.2)}
$$
\n
$$
\langle \varepsilon_n \mathcal{A}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \langle \varepsilon_n \mathcal{A}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) v_n \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
- \langle f + B e_{\varepsilon_n}^*, v_n - u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\langle \varepsilon_n^*, v_n - u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) , u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\lim_{\varepsilon \to \infty} \left(\langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) , v_n \rangle_{W(\Omega)} - \langle f + B e_{\varepsilon_n}^*, v_n - u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \right).
$$
\n
$$
\lim_{\varepsilon \to \infty} \langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) , v_n \rangle_{W(\Omega)} - \langle f + B e_{\varepsilon_n}^*, v_n - u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \rangle.
$$
\n
$$
\lim_{\varepsilon \to 0} \sup \langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \tag{1.36}
$$

where $u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*), v_n \in \mathcal{K}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*, \Omega)$ and $e_{\epsilon_n}^* \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$. We deduce from (1.35) that

$$
\langle \varepsilon_n \mathcal{A}(e_{\varepsilon_n}) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon_n}) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}) \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \langle \varepsilon_n \mathcal{A}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) + \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
- \langle f + B e_{\varepsilon_n}^*, v_n - u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\text{are } u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) , v_n \in \mathcal{K}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*, \Omega) \text{ and } e_{\varepsilon_n}^* \in U_{ad}(\Omega). \text{ We deduce from (1.35) that}
$$
\n
$$
\limsup_{k \to \infty} \langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) , u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \lim_{k \to \infty} \left(\langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) , v_n \rangle_{W(\Omega)} - \langle f + B e_{\varepsilon_n}^*, v_n - u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \right).
$$
\n
$$
\text{where by (1.32), (1.30), (1.34) and the continuity of } B \text{ one has}
$$
\n
$$
\lim_{k \to \infty} \sup \langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) , u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \langle \mathcal{B}(e_0) u_0(e_0), v \rangle_{W(\Omega)} - \langle f + B e_0, v - u_0(e_0) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\text{all } v \in \mathcal{K}(e_0, \Omega) \text{ (by density one concludes (1.37) also for all } v \in \mathcal{O}(e
$$

Hence by (1.32), (1.30), (1.34) and the continuity of *B* one has

$$
\lim_{k \to \infty} \sup \langle B(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) , u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \tag{1.37}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \langle B(e_0) u_0(e_0), v \rangle_{W(\Omega)} - \langle f + Be_0, v - u_0(e_0) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \tag{1.37}
$$
\n
$$
v \in \mathcal{K}(e_0, \Omega) \text{ (by density one concludes (1.37) also for all } v \in \mathcal{O}(e_0, \Omega) \text{) and}
$$
\n
$$
\text{re (by taking } v = u_0(e_0) \in \mathcal{O}(e_0, \Omega) \text{ in (1.37)}) \text{ the inequality}
$$
\n
$$
\lim_{\epsilon \to \infty} \sup \langle B(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) , u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \leq \langle B(e_0) u_0(e_0), u_0(e_0) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \tag{1.38}
$$
\n
$$
\lim_{n \to \infty} \langle B(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) , u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} = \langle B(e_0) u_0(e_0), u_0(e_0) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \tag{1.39}
$$
\n
$$
\text{ver, the method of the proof shows that for } e \in U_{ad}(\Omega) \text{ the convergence}
$$
\n
$$
u_{\epsilon_n}(e) \to u_0(e) \qquad \text{strongly in } W(\Omega) \text{ when } \epsilon_n \to 0_+
$$
\n
$$
\text{the case}
$$
\n
$$
\text{
$$

for all $v \in \mathcal{K}(e_0,\Omega)$ (by density one concludes (1.37) also for all $v \in \mathcal{O}(e_0,\Omega)$) and therefore (by taking $v = u_0(e_0) \in \mathcal{O}(e_0,\Omega)$ in (1.37)) the inequality $\leq (\mathcal{O}(e_0)u_0(e_0), v)$
 $\in \mathcal{K}(e_0,\Omega)$ (by density one
 $e(\log t)$ taking $v = u_0(e_0) \in \mathcal{O}(e_0)$
 $\lim_{\epsilon \to \infty} \sup \left\langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) , u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) \right\rangle$

d. Using it we get via (1.31),
 $\lim_{\epsilon \to \infty} \left\langle \mathcal{B$

$$
\lim_{n \to \infty} \sup \left\langle \mathcal{B}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*), u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) \right\rangle_{W(\Omega)} \leq \left\langle \mathcal{B}(e_0) u_0(e_0), u_0(e_0) \right\rangle_{W(\Omega)} \tag{1.38}
$$

is verified. Using it we get via (1.31), (1.34) and (1.38)

$$
\lim_{n\to\infty}\left\langle B(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*)u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*),u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*)\right\rangle_{W(\Omega)}=\left\langle B(e_0)u_0(e_0),u_0(e_0)\right\rangle_{W(\Omega)}.\tag{1.39}
$$

Moreover, the method of the proof shows that for $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$ the convergence

$$
u_{\epsilon_n}(e) \to u_0(e) \qquad \text{strongly in } W(\Omega) \text{ when } \epsilon_n \to 0_+ \tag{1.40}
$$

holds.

One has

$$
u_{\epsilon_n}(e) \to u_0(e) \qquad \text{strongly in } W(\Omega) \text{ when } \epsilon_n \to 0_+ \tag{1.40}
$$

\ne has
\n
$$
\mathcal{N}_n = \langle \mathcal{B}(e)(u_{\epsilon_n}(e) - u_0(e)), u_{\epsilon_n}(e) - u_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
= \langle \mathcal{B}(e)u_{\epsilon_n}(e) - u_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} - \langle \mathcal{B}(e)u_0(e), u_{\epsilon_n}(e) - u_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \langle \mathcal{B}(e)u_{\epsilon_n}(e), u_{\epsilon_n}(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
- \langle \mathcal{B}(e)u_{\epsilon_n}(e), u_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} - \langle f + Be, u_{\epsilon_n}(e) - u_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
(1.41)
$$

with $u_{\epsilon_n}(e) \in \mathcal{K}(e,\Omega)$ and $u_0(e) \in \mathcal{O}(e,\Omega)$. But

$$
\mathcal{N}_n = \langle \mathcal{B}(e)(u_{\epsilon_n}(e) - u_0(e)), u_{\epsilon_n}(e) - u_0(e)\rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
= \langle \mathcal{B}(e)u_{\epsilon_n}(e) - u_0(e)\rangle_{W(\Omega)} - \langle \mathcal{B}(e)u_0(e), u_{\epsilon_n}(e) - u_0(e)\rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \langle \mathcal{B}(e)u_{\epsilon_n}(e), u_{\epsilon_n}(e)\rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
- \langle \mathcal{B}(e)u_{\epsilon_n}(e), u_0(e)\rangle_{W(\Omega)} - \langle f + Be, u_{\epsilon_n}(e) - u_0(e)\rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
= \langle e, \mathcal{K}(e, \Omega) \text{ and } u_0(e) \in \mathcal{O}(e, \Omega). \text{ But}
$$
\n
$$
\langle \mathcal{B}(e)u_{\epsilon_n}(e), u_{\epsilon_n}(e)\rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \langle \epsilon_n \mathcal{A}(e)u_{\epsilon_n}(e) + \mathcal{B}(e)u_{\epsilon_n}(e), u_{\epsilon_n}(e)\rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \langle \epsilon_n \mathcal{A}(e)u_{\epsilon_n}(e), v\rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
+ \langle \epsilon_n \mathcal{A}(e)u_{\epsilon_n}(e) + \mathcal{B}(e)u_{\epsilon_n}(e) - v\rangle_{V(\Omega)} + \langle \mathcal{B}(e)u_{\epsilon_n}(e), v\rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
+ \langle \mathcal{B}(e)u_{\epsilon_n}(e), v\rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
+ \langle \mathcal{B}(e)u_{\epsilon_n}(e), v\rangle_{W(\Omega)} + \langle f + Be, u_{\epsilon_n}(e) - v\rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
(1.42)
$$

for *v* fixed in $\mathcal{K}(e,\Omega) \subset \mathcal{O}(e,\Omega)$. From (1.41) and (1.42) one can find

Optimal Control of a Variational Inequality 905
\n
$$
\mathcal{K}(e,\Omega) \subset \mathcal{O}(e,\Omega).
$$
 From (1.41) and (1.42) one can find
\n
$$
\mathcal{N}_n \leq \langle f + Be, u_0(e) - v \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
+ \langle B(e)u_{\epsilon_n}(e), v - u_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} + \langle \epsilon_n \mathcal{A}(e)u_{\epsilon_n}(e), v \rangle_{V(\Omega)}.
$$
\n(1.43)

On the other hand, we may write

$$
\langle \varepsilon_n \mathcal{A}(e) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e) + \mathcal{B}(e) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e), u_{\varepsilon_n}(e) \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$

$$
\leq \langle f + B e, u_{\varepsilon_n}(e) - v \rangle_{W(\Omega)} + \langle \varepsilon_n \mathcal{A}(e) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e), v \rangle_{V(\Omega)} + \langle \mathcal{B}(e) u_{\varepsilon_n}(e), v \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$

and this yields due to assumption $(H0)/5^{\rm 0}$

$$
\langle f + Be, u_{\epsilon_n}(e) - v \rangle_{W(\Omega)} + \langle \epsilon_n A(e) u_{\epsilon_n}(e), v \rangle_{V(\Omega)} + \langle B(e) u_{\epsilon_n}(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$

elds due to assumption $(H0)/5^0$

$$
\epsilon_n \alpha_{\mathcal{A}} ||u_{\epsilon_n}(e)||^2_{V(\Omega)} + \frac{\alpha_{\mathcal{B}}}{2} ||u_{\epsilon_n}(e)||^2_{W(\Omega)}
$$

$$
\leq c_a ||u_{\epsilon_n}(e) - v||_{W(\Omega)} + \epsilon_n c_b ||u_{\epsilon_n}(e)||_{V(\Omega)} + c_c ||u_{\epsilon_n}(e)||_{W(\Omega)}
$$

where c_a , c_b , c_c are some constants with respect to n.

Thus one can finds $||u_{\epsilon_n}(e)||_{W(\Omega)} \leq c$ and $\sqrt{\epsilon_n}||u_{\epsilon_n}(e)||_{V(\Omega)} \leq c$. So there exists $u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e) \to w$ weakly in $W(\Omega)$ and $\sqrt{\epsilon_{n_k}} u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e) \to 0$ weakly in $V(\Omega)$ for $k \to \infty$ ($\epsilon_{n_k} \to$ 0). Supposing $n_k = n$, we have

$$
\alpha_{A} ||u_{\epsilon_{n}}(e)||_{V(\Omega)}^{2} + \frac{\alpha_{B}}{2} ||u_{\epsilon_{n}}(e)||_{W(\Omega)}^{2}
$$
\n
$$
\leq c_{a} ||u_{\epsilon_{n}}(e) - v||_{W(\Omega)} + \varepsilon_{n} c_{b} ||u_{\epsilon_{n}}(e)||_{V(\Omega)} + c_{c} ||u_{\epsilon_{n}}(e)||_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\therefore \text{ are some constants with respect to } n.
$$
\n
$$
\therefore \text{ can finds } ||u_{\epsilon_{n}}(e)||_{W(\Omega)} \leq c \text{ and } \sqrt{\varepsilon_{n}} ||u_{\epsilon_{n}}(e)||_{V(\Omega)} \leq c. \text{ So there exists weakly in } W(\Omega) \text{ and } \sqrt{\varepsilon_{n_{k}} u_{\epsilon_{n_{k}}}(e) \to 0 \text{ weakly in } V(\Omega) \text{ for } k \to \infty \text{ (} \varepsilon_{n_{k}} \to \varepsilon_{n_{k}} \text{ and } \varepsilon_{n_{k}} \
$$

Thus one has

$$
\mathcal{A}(e)\sqrt{\varepsilon_n}u_{\varepsilon_n}(e) \to \mathcal{A}(e)0 = 0 \quad \text{ weakly in } V^*(\Omega). \tag{1.44}
$$

We have also

$$
\lim_{n\to\infty}\langle\mathcal{B}(e)u_{\epsilon_n}(e),z\rangle_{W(\Omega)}=\langle\mathcal{B}(e)w,z\rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$

which means

$$
\mathcal{B}(e)u_{\epsilon_n}(e) \to \mathcal{B}(e)w \qquad \text{weakly in } W^*(\Omega). \tag{1.45}
$$

Now by $(1.43) - (1.45)$ we see that

$$
\mathcal{A}(e)\sqrt{\varepsilon_n}u_{\varepsilon_n}(e) \to \mathcal{A}(e)0 = 0 \quad \text{weakly in } V^*(\Omega). \tag{1.44}
$$

\ne also
\n
$$
\lim_{n \to \infty} \langle \mathcal{B}(e)u_{\varepsilon_n}(e), z \rangle_{W(\Omega)} = \langle \mathcal{B}(e)w, z \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$

\nneans
\n
$$
\mathcal{B}(e)u_{\varepsilon_n}(e) \to \mathcal{B}(e)w \quad \text{weakly in } W^*(\Omega). \tag{1.45}
$$

\n
$$
(1.43) \cdot (1.45) \text{ we see that}
$$

\n
$$
\lim_{n \to \infty} \mathcal{N}_n \le \langle f + Be, u_0(e) - v \rangle_{W(\Omega)} + \langle \mathcal{B}(e)w, v - u_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} + 0 \quad \text{(1.46)}
$$

\n
$$
\lim_{n \to \infty} \mathcal{N}_n \le \langle f + Be, u_0(e) - v \rangle_{W(\Omega)} + \langle \mathcal{B}(e)w, v - u_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} + 0 \quad \text{(1.46)}
$$

\n
$$
\lim_{n \to \infty} \mathcal{N}_n \le \langle f + Be, u_0(e) - v \rangle_{W(\Omega)} + \langle \mathcal{B}(e)w, v - u_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} + 0 \quad \text{(1.47)}
$$

for each $v \in \mathcal{K}(e,\Omega)$. By density this inequality holds true for $v \in \mathcal{O}(e,\Omega)$ and by replacing $v = u_0(e)$ one finds $\limsup \mathcal{N}_n = 0$. Thus one has

$$
\lim_{n\to\infty}\sup\alpha_B\|u_{\varepsilon_n}(e)-u_0(e)\|_{W(\Omega)}^2=0,
$$

which means that $u_{\epsilon_n}(e) \to u_0(e)$ strongly in $W(\Omega)$.

From (1.40), from the fact that $J_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) \leq J_{\epsilon_n}(e)$ for all $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$ and from

906 J. Lovišek
\nFrom (1.40), from the fact that
$$
J_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) \leq J_{\epsilon_n}(e)
$$
 for all $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$ and from
\nassumption $(E0)/1^0$ we get
\n
$$
\limsup_{k \to \infty} J_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) \leq J_0(e)
$$
\nfor all $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$
\nfor all $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$
\nFurthermore, we observe that assumption $(E0)/2^0$ and (1.34) imply
\n
$$
\liminf_{k \to \infty} J_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*) \geq L(e_0, u_0(e_0)) = J_0(e_0).
$$
\n(1.48)
\nComparing this result with (1.47) we have $J_0(e_0) \leq J_0(e_0^*)$. Thus we see that necessarily
\n $e_0 = e_0^*$ and (1.47) and (1.48) give (1.25)₃. Theorem 3 is proved \blacksquare

Furthermore, we observe that assumption *(E0)/20* and (1.34) imply

$$
\liminf_{k \to \infty} J_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \ge \mathcal{L}(e_0, u_0(e_0)) = J_0(e_0). \tag{1.48}
$$

Comparing this result with (1.47) we have $J_0(e_0) \leq J_0(e_0^*)$. Thus we see that necessarily $e_0 = e_0^*$ and (1.47) and (1.48) give (1.25)₃. Theorem 3 is proved **I**

2. Approximation of the optimal control problem by **discretization**

Let us assume that $U_{ad}(\Omega) \subset U(\Omega)$ is compact. We describe the discretization of problem (\mathcal{P}_{ϵ}) and we prove the convergence of the sequence of finite-dimensional solutions as *h*, the discretization parameter, tends to zero. Let $\mathcal{K}(e, \Omega)$ and $\mathcal{O}(e, \Omega)$ be two closed convex sets in the spaces $V(\Omega)$ and $W(\Omega)$, respectively, for all $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$. With any $h \in (0,1)$ we associate

- finite-dimensional subspaces $V_h(\Omega) \subset V(\Omega)$ and $U^h(\Omega) \subset U(\Omega)$
- 2⁰ closed convex subsets $\mathcal{K}_h(e_h, \Omega) \subset V_h(\Omega)$ (approximations of $\mathcal{K}(e, \Omega)$)
3⁰ closed convex subsets $U_{ad}^h(\Omega) \subset U^h(\Omega)$ (approximations of $U_{ad}(\Omega)$)
-
- 4⁰ bilinear forms $a_h(e_h,\cdot)$ ($\equiv \langle A_h(e_h),\cdot \rangle_{V_h(\Omega)} : V_h(\Omega) \times V_h(\Omega) \to \mathbb{R}$) $e_h \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega)$, together with the operators $A_h(e_h): V_h(\Omega) \to$ (approximation of $a(e, \cdot, \cdot)$)
 $\mathcal{L}_h: U^h(\Omega) \times V_h(\Omega) \to \mathbb{R}$ convex lower semicontinuous proper functionals

(approximations of the cost functional *£).*

Analogously, with any $h \in (0,1)$ we associate

- finite-dimensional subspaces $W_h(\Omega) \subset W(\Omega)$ and $V_h(\Omega) \subset W_h(\Omega)$
- 2⁰ closed convex subsets $\mathcal{O}_h(e_h,\Omega) \subset W_h(\Omega)$ (approximations of $\mathcal{O}(e,\Omega)$)
- 3⁰ bilinear forms $b_h(e_h, \cdot, \cdot)$ $\equiv \langle B_h(e_h), \cdot, \cdot \rangle_{W_h(\Omega)}$: $W_h(\Omega) \times W_h(\Omega) \to \mathbb{R}$,
- $e_h \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega), B_h(e_h): W_h(\Omega) \to W_h^*(\Omega)$ (approximation of $b(e, \cdot, \cdot)$)
- A^0 $f_h \in W_h^*(\Omega), B_h \in L(U^h(\Omega), W_h^*(\Omega))$ (approximations of *f* and *B*).

The families
$$
\{\mathcal{K}_{h_n}(e_{h_n}, \Omega)\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}
$$
 and $\{\mathcal{O}_{h_n}(e_{h_n}, \Omega)\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ are supposed to satisfy the condition\n
$$
\begin{cases}\n1^0 & h_n \to 0_+, e_{h_n} \to e \text{ strongly in } U^{h_n}(\Omega) \text{ such that } e_{h_n} \in U_{aa}^{h_n}(\Omega) \\
& \text{for any } n \in \mathbb{N} \Rightarrow \text{for any bounded sequence } \{v_{h_n}\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}} \text{ such that} \\
v_{h_n} \in \mathcal{K}_{h_n}(e_{h_n}, \Omega) \text{ all its weak cluster points belong to } \mathcal{K}(e, \Omega) \\
2^0 & \text{There are } \Lambda_{\mathcal{K}(e, \Omega)} \subset V(\Omega), \text{cl } \Lambda_{\mathcal{K}(e, \Omega)} = \mathcal{K}(e, \Omega), \text{ such that} \\
& \text{for any } h_n \to 0_+ \text{ and } e_{h_n} \to e \text{ strongly in } U^{h_n}(\Omega) \text{ there is} \\
& \mathcal{R}_{e_{h_n}e} : \Lambda_{\mathcal{K}(e, \Omega)} \to \mathcal{K}_{h_n}(e_{h_n}, \Omega) \text{ such that for all } v \in \Lambda_{\mathcal{K}(e, \Omega)} \\
w_{n} \text{ have } \lim_{n \to 0} \mathcal{R}_{e_{h_n}e} v = v \text{ strongly in } V_{h_n}(\Omega)\n\end{cases}
$$

or the condition

Optimal Control of a Variational Inequali	
or the condition	\n $\begin{cases}\n 1^0 & h_n \to 0_+, e_{h_n} \to e \text{ strongly in } U^{h_n}(\Omega) \text{ such that} \\ 0 & e_{h_n} \in U_{a}^{h_n}(\Omega) \text{ for any } n \in \mathbb{N} \Rightarrow \text{ for any bounded sequence} \\ 0 & h_n \text{ is a new element, } v_{h_n} \in \mathcal{O}_{h_n}(e_{h_n}, \Omega), \\ 1 & \text{all its weak cluster points belong to } \mathcal{O}(e, \Omega) \\ 2^0 & \text{There are } \Lambda_{\mathbf{o}(e,\Omega)} \subset W(\Omega), \text{cl } \Lambda_{\mathbf{o}(e,\Omega)} = \mathcal{O}(e, \Omega) \text{ such that} \\ 0 & \text{for any } h_n \to 0_+ \text{ and } e_{h_n} \to e \text{ strongly in } U^{h_n}(\Omega) \text{ there is} \\ 0 & \text{when } \mathcal{V}_{e_{h_n}} e : \Lambda_{\mathbf{o}(e,\Omega)} \to \mathcal{O}_{h_n}(e_{h_n}, \Omega) \text{ such that for all } v \in \Lambda_{\mathbf{o}(e,\Omega)} \\ 0 & \text{when } \text{then } \mathcal{V}_{e_{h_n}} e v_e = v \text{ strongly in } W_{h_n}(\Omega).\n 1 & \text{for all } v \in \Lambda_{\mathbf{o}(e,\Omega)}\n 1 & \text{for all } v \in \Lambda_{\mathbf{o}(e,\$

Let us note that we do not necessarily have $\mathcal{K}_h(e_h,\Omega) \subset \mathcal{K}(e,\Omega), \mathcal{O}_h(e_h,\Omega) \subset$ $\mathcal{O}(e,\Omega)$ or $U_{ad}^h(\Omega) \subset U_{ad}(\Omega)$. If, however, this is true for any $h \in (0,1)$, we say that we have an *internal approximation* of $\mathcal{K}(e, \Omega)$, $\mathcal{O}(e, \Omega)$ or $U_{ad}(\Omega)$, respectively.

The approximation of the state inequality (1.3) is now defined by means of the Ritz-Galerkin procedure. This method will perform well if $\varepsilon \geq h$, but if $\varepsilon \ll h$, then this method may produce an oscillating solution which is not close to the exact solution (see an example 9.1 in $[12]$ or in $[24]$). However, if the exact solution happens to be smooth, then the standard Ritz-Galerkin method will produce good results even if $\varepsilon < h$. The approximation of (1.3) reads as follows:

Find

$$
u_{\varepsilon h}(e_h)\in \mathcal{K}_h(e_h,\Omega)
$$

such that

$$
\langle \varepsilon A_h(e_h) u_{\varepsilon h}(e_h) + B_h(e_h) u_{\varepsilon h}(e_h), v_h - u_{\varepsilon h}(e_h) \rangle_{V_h(\Omega)}
$$

$$
\geq \langle f_h + B_h e_h, v_h - u_{\varepsilon h}(e_h) \rangle_{W_h(\Omega)}
$$
 (2.1)

for any $v_h \in \mathcal{K}_h(e_h, \Omega)$ and $e_h \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega)$ and

$$
u_{eh}(e_h) \in K_h(e_h, \Omega)
$$
\nthat

\n
$$
\langle \varepsilon A_h(e_h)u_{eh}(e_h) + B_h(e_h)u_{eh}(e_h), v_h - u_{eh}(e_h) \rangle_{V_h(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\geq \langle f_h + B_h e_h, v_h - u_{eh}(e_h) \rangle_{W_h(\Omega)}
$$
\nny

\n
$$
v_h \in K_h(e_h, \Omega) \text{ and } e_h \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega) \text{ and}
$$
\n
$$
u_{0h}(e_h) \in \mathcal{O}_h(e_h, \Omega)
$$
\n
$$
\langle B_h(e_h)u_{0h}(e_h), v_h - u_{0h}(e_h) \rangle_{W_h(\Omega)} \geq \langle f_h + B e_h, v_h - u_{0h}(e_h) \rangle_{W_h(\Omega)}
$$
\nfor any

\n
$$
v_h \in \mathcal{O}_h(e_h, \Omega) \text{ and } e_h \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega).
$$
\nFor a set M and a function

\n
$$
\mathcal{H}: M \to \mathbb{R}
$$
 we denote by $\text{Argmin}_M \mathcal{H}$ the set of mizers of \mathcal{H} on M . Thus, the discrete versions of problems $(\mathcal{P}_\varepsilon)$ and (\mathcal{P}_0) read as\n) Find $e_h^* \in \text{Argmin}_{e_h \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega)} \mathcal{L}_h(e_h, u_{eh}(e_h)) \equiv \text{Argmin}_{e_h \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega)} J_{eh}(e_h)$

\n
$$
u_{eh}(e_h)
$$
 as above and

For a set *M* and a function $\mathcal{H}: M \to \mathbb{R}$ we denote by Argmin_M \mathcal{H} the set of and a function $\mathcal{H}: M \to \mathbb{R}$ we de
 $\lim_{h \to h} M$. Thus, the discrete versions of p
 $\text{Argmin } \mathcal{L}_h(e_h, u_{\epsilon h}(e_h)) \equiv \text{Argmin}_{e_h \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega)}$

ove and
 $\text{Argmin } \mathcal{L}_h(e_h, u_{0h}(e_h)) \equiv \text{Argmin}_{e_h \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega)}$
 $e_h \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega)$

ove, and

minimizers of H on M. Thus, the discrete versions of problems
$$
(\mathcal{P}_{\epsilon})
$$
 and (\mathcal{P}_0) read as
\n $(\mathcal{P}_{\epsilon h})$ Find $e_{\epsilon h}^* \in \underset{e_h \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega)}{Argmin} \mathcal{L}_h(e_h, u_{\epsilon h}(e_h)) \equiv \underset{e_h \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega)}{Argmin} J_{\epsilon h}(e_h)$

with $u_{\epsilon h}(e_h)$ as above and

$$
(\mathcal{P}_{eh}) \text{ Find } e_{\epsilon h}^* \in \operatorname*{Argmin}_{e_h \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega)} \mathcal{L}_h(e_h, u_{\epsilon h}(e_h)) \equiv \operatorname*{Argmin}_{e_h \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega)} J_{\epsilon h}(e_h)
$$
\nwith $u_{\epsilon h}(e_h)$ as above and\n
$$
(\mathcal{P}_{0h}) \text{ Find } e_{0h}^* \in \operatorname*{Argmin}_{e_h \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega)} \mathcal{L}_h(e_h, u_{0h}(e_h)) \equiv \operatorname*{Argmin}_{e_h \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega)} J_{0h}(e_h)
$$
\nwith $u_{0h}(e_h)$ as above, and the control problems (\mathcal{P}_e) and (\mathcal{P}_0) \n $(\mathcal{P}_e) \text{ Find } e_{\epsilon}^* \in \operatorname*{Arginf}_{e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} \mathcal{L}(e, u_{\epsilon}(e)) \equiv \operatorname*{Arginf}_{e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} J_e(e)$ \nwith $u_e(e)$ as above and

with $u_{0h}(e_h)$ as above, and the control problems (\mathcal{P}_e) and (\mathcal{P}_0) reads as

$$
(\mathcal{P}_{\varepsilon}) \quad \text{Find } e_{\varepsilon}^* \in \underset{e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)}{\text{Arginf}} \mathcal{L}(e, u_{\varepsilon}(e)) \equiv \underset{e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)}{\text{Arginf}} J_{\varepsilon}(e) .
$$

with $u_{\epsilon}(e)$ as above and

908 J. Lovíšek
\n
$$
(P_0) \text{ Find } e_0^* \in \operatorname{Arginf}_{e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} \mathcal{L}(e, u_0(e)) \equiv \operatorname{Arginf}_{e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} J_0(e)
$$
\nwith $u_0(e)$ as above.

with $u_0(e)$ as above.

In what follows, we shall study the relation between optimal pairs of problems (\mathcal{P}_{eh}) and $(\mathcal{P}_{\varepsilon})$ as $h \to 0_+$, for any fixed $\varepsilon > h$.

For the analysis of the relation between (1.3) , (2.1) and the relation between (1.5) , (2.2) we shall need the hypotheses concerning $\mathcal{A}_{h_n}(e_{h_n});$

In what follows, we shall study the relation between optimal pairs of problems (
$$
\mathcal{P}_{\epsilon}
$$
) as $h \to 0_{+}$, for any fixed $\epsilon > h$.
\nFor the analysis of the relation between (1.3), (2.1) and the relation between (1
\n(2.2) we shall need the hypotheses concerning $A_{h_n}(e_{h_n})$:
\n
$$
\begin{cases}\n1^0 \quad \text{There is } M_A > 0 \text{ such that } A_{h_n}(e_{h_n}) \in \mathcal{E}_{V_{h_n}(\Omega)}(0, M_A) \\
\text{for any } h_n \in (0, 1) \text{ and any } e_{h_n} \in U_{aa}^{h_n}(\Omega). \\
2^0 \quad \langle A_{h_n}(e_{h_n})v_{h_n}, z_{h_n} \rangle_{V_{h_n}(\Omega)} \to \langle A(e)v, z \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \text{ if} \\
e_{h_n} \to e \text{ strongly in } U(\Omega), v_{h_n} \to v \text{ weakly in } V_{h_n}(\Omega) \\
3^0 \quad \liminf_{h_n \to 0} \langle A_{h_n}(e_{h_n})v_{h_n}, v_{h_n} \rangle_{V_{h_n}(\Omega)} \ge \langle A(e)v, v \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \text{ if} \\
e_{h_n} \to e \text{ strongly in } V_{h_n}(\Omega), v_{h_n} \to v \text{ weakly in } V_{h_n}(\Omega). \\
4^0 \quad \text{There is } \hat{\alpha}_A > 0 \text{ such that for all } e_{h_n} \in U_{aa}^{h_n}(\Omega) \text{ and } v_{h_n} \in V_{h_n}(\Omega) \\
\langle A_{h_n}(e_{h_n})v_{h_n}, v_{h_n} \rangle_{V_{h_n}(\Omega)} + ||v_{h_n}||^2_{V_{h_n}(\Omega)} \ge \hat{\alpha}_A ||v_{h_n}||^2_{V_{h_n}(\Omega)}.\n\end{cases}
$$

Moreover, we suppose the following hypotheses concerning $B_{h_n}(e_{h_n})$:

$$
\begin{cases}\n1^0 & \text{There are } \hat{\alpha}_{\mathcal{B}} > 0, M_{\mathcal{B}} \text{ so that } \mathcal{B}_{h_n}(e_{h_n}) \in \mathcal{E}_{W_{h_n}(\Omega)}(\hat{\alpha}_{\mathcal{B}}, M_{\mathcal{B}}) \\
\text{for any } h_n \in (0, 1) \text{ and any } e_{h_n} \in U_{ad}^{h_n}(\Omega). \\
2^0 & \langle \mathcal{B}_{h_n}(e_{h_n})v_{h_n}, z_{h_n} \rangle_{W_{h_n}(\Omega)} \rightarrow \langle \mathcal{B}(e)v, z \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \text{ if} \\
e_{h_n} \rightarrow e \text{ strongly in } U^{h_n}(\Omega), v_{h_n} \rightarrow v \text{ weakly in } W_{h_n}(\Omega), \\
z_{h_n} \rightarrow z \text{ strongly in } W_{h_n}(\Omega), h_n \rightarrow 0_+.\n\end{cases}
$$
\n
$$
\begin{cases}\n\text{(H1)}_{\mathcal{B}_{\mathbf{b}}} & \text{if } e_{h_n} \rightarrow e \text{ strongly in } W_{h_n}(\Omega), h_n \rightarrow 0_+.\n\end{cases}
$$
\n
$$
\begin{cases}\n\text{(H1)}_{\mathcal{B}_{\mathbf{b}}} & \text{if } e_{h_n} \rightarrow e \text{ strongly in } U^{h_n}(\Omega), v_{h_n} \rightarrow v \text{ weakly in } W_{h_n}(\Omega), h_n \rightarrow 0_+.\n\end{cases}
$$
\n
$$
\begin{cases}\n4^0 & \text{There is } c > 0 \text{ with } ||f_h||_{W^*_h(\Omega)} \le c \forall h_n \in (0, 1), f_{h_n} \in W_{h_n}^*(\Omega). \\
5^0 & \text{There is } c > 0 \text{ with } ||B_h e_h||_{W^*_h(W)} \le c \text{ for any } h \in (0, 1), \\
e_h \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega) \text{ with } ||e_h||_{U(\Omega)} \le c.\n\end{cases}
$$
\n
$$
\begin{cases}\n6^0 & v_{h_n} \in V_{h_n}(\Omega), v_{h_n} \rightarrow v \text{ weakly in } W_{h_n}(\Omega), \\
e_{h_n} \rightarrow e \text{ strongly in } U^{h_n}(\Omega) \text{ and } h_n \rightarrow 0_+,\n\end{cases}
$$
\n
$$
\begin{cases}
$$

Next we assume that

$$
\begin{aligned}\n\left\{\n\begin{array}{c}\n e_{h_n} \to e \text{ strongly in } U^{n_n}(\Omega) \text{ and } h_n \to 0_+, \\
 \langle f_{h_n} + B_{h_n} e_{h_n}, v_{h_n} \rangle_{W_{h_n}(\Omega)} \to \langle f + B e, v \rangle_{W(\Omega)}.\n\end{array}\n\right\} \\
\text{Next we assume that} \\
\text{Next we assume that} \\
\left\{\n\begin{array}{c}\n1^0 \quad v_h^n \in V_h(\Omega) \text{ and } v_h^n \to v_h \text{ strongly in } V_h(\Omega) \\
\Rightarrow \mathcal{L}_h(e_h, v_h) = \lim_{n \to \infty} \mathcal{L}_h(e_h, v_h^n).\n\end{array}\n\right\} \\
\text{(E0)} \\
\left\{\n\begin{array}{c}\n2^0 \quad e_h^n \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega), e_h^n \to e_h \text{ strongly in } U^h(\Omega), \\
v_h^n \in V_h(\Omega), v_h^n \to v_h \text{ strongly in } V_h(\Omega) \\
\Rightarrow \mathcal{L}_h(e_h, v_h) \leq \lim_{n \to \infty} \mathcal{L}_h(e_h^n, v_h^n).\n\end{array}\n\right\} \\
\text{For every } h > 0, \ \hat{\alpha}_B \geq \varepsilon > h, \ e_h \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega) \text{ there exists a unique solution } u_{\varepsilon h}(e_h) \in K_h(e_h, \Omega) \text{ of the variational inequality} \\
\langle \varepsilon A_h(e_h) u_{\varepsilon h}(e_h) + B_h(e_h) u_{\varepsilon h}(e_h), v_h - u_{\varepsilon h}(e_h) \rangle_{V_h(\Omega)} \\
\geq \langle f_h + B_h e_h, v_h - u_{\varepsilon h}(e_h) \rangle_{W_h(\Omega)}\n\end{array}\n\right\} \\
\text{(2.3)}\n\end{aligned}
$$

 $\mathcal{K}_h(e_h,\Omega)$ of the variational inequality

$$
\langle \varepsilon A_h(e_h) u_{\varepsilon h}(e_h) + B_h(e_h) u_{\varepsilon h}(e_h), v_h - u_{\varepsilon h}(e_h) \rangle_{V_h(\Omega)}
$$

$$
\geq \langle f_h + B_h e_h, v_h - u_{\varepsilon h}(e_h) \rangle_{W_h(\Omega)}
$$
 (2.3)

for all $v_h \in \mathcal{K}_h(e_h, \Omega)$. Indeed, due to assumptions $(H1)_{A_h}/4^0$ and $(H1)_{B_h}/1^0$ there
exits a constant $c_{AB}(\varepsilon) > 0$ such that
 $\langle \varepsilon A_h(e_h)v_h, v_h \rangle_{V_h(\Omega)} + \langle B_h(e_h)v_h, v_h \rangle_{W_h(\Omega)} \ge c_{AB}(\varepsilon) ||v_h||^2_{V_h(\Omega)}$ (2.4) exits a constant $c_{AB}(\varepsilon) > 0$ such that Variational Inequality
 $a_h/4^0$ and $(H1)_{B_h}/1^0$ to $c_{AB}(\varepsilon) \|v_h\|_{V_h(\Omega)}^2$
 $\varepsilon > h$.

$$
\langle \varepsilon A_h(e_h)v_h, v_h \rangle_{V_h(\Omega)} + \langle B_h(e_h)v_h, v_h \rangle_{W_h(\Omega)} \geq c_{\mathcal{AB}}(\varepsilon) \|v_h\|_{V_h(\Omega)}^2 \qquad (2.4)
$$

for any $v_h \in V_h(\Omega)$, $e_h \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega)$ and for any ε with $\hat{\alpha}_B \geq \varepsilon > h$.

Lemma 1. For every $h > 0$ and for every ε with $\frac{1}{2}\hat{\alpha}_B \geq \varepsilon > h$ there exists at least *one optimal pair* $[e_{\epsilon h}^*, u_{\epsilon h}(e_{\epsilon h}^*)]$ for problem $(\mathcal{P}_{\epsilon h})$.

Proof. It is quite analogous to that of Theorem 1 and hence it is omitted **I**

Lemma 2. *Under the above hypotheses* $(L0)_{A_h}$, $(H1)_{A_h}$ *and* $(H1)_{B_h}$, *let* e_{h_n} \in *strongly in* $V_{h_n}(\Omega)$ *, for any fixed* ϵ *with* $\frac{1}{2}\hat{\alpha}_B \geq \epsilon > h_n$.

Lemma 2. Under the doove hypotheses $(LU)A_h$, $(H1)A_h$ and $(H1)B_h$, let $e_{h_n} \in$
 $U_{ad}^h(\Omega)$ be such that $e_{h_n} \to e$ strongly in $U^{h_n}(\Omega)$ as $h_n \to 0_+$. Then $u_{eh_n}(e_{eh_n}) \to u_e(e)$

strongly in $V_{h_n}(\Omega)$, for any fixed \vare **Proof.** We take an arbitrary $o \in \mathcal{K}(e, \Omega)$ and by assumption $(L0)_{A_k}/2^0$ a sequence (2.1), **adding** $\{\mathcal{R}_{e_{h_n}e} \mathbf{o}\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}} \in \Pi_{n\in\mathbb{N}}\mathcal{K}_{h_n}(e_{h_n},\Omega)$ such that $\mathcal{R}_{e_{h_n}e} \mathbf{o}\to \mathbf{o}$. Putting $v_{h_n} = \mathcal{R}_{e_{h_n}e} \mathbf{o}$ in

$$
\langle \varepsilon A_{h_n}(e_{h_n}) R_{e_{h_n}} \varepsilon 0, u_{\varepsilon_{h_n}}(e_{h_n}) - R_{e_{h_n}} \varepsilon 0 \rangle_{V_{h_n}(\Omega)}
$$

+
$$
\langle \mathcal{B}_{h_n}(e_{h_n}) R_{e_{h_n}} \varepsilon 0, u_{\varepsilon_{h_n}}(e_{h_n}) - R_{e_{h_n}} \varepsilon 0 \rangle_{W_{h_n}(\Omega)}
$$

$$
\langle \mathcal{L}_{\epsilon_{h}} \epsilon_{h} \epsilon_{h} \epsilon_{h} \epsilon_{h} \epsilon_{h} \langle \mathcal{L}_{h} \epsilon_{h} \epsilon_{h} \rangle
$$
\n
$$
\langle \epsilon_{h} \mathcal{A}_{h} \left(e_{h_{n}} \right) \mathcal{R}_{\epsilon_{h}} \epsilon_{h}, \epsilon_{h_{n}} \langle e_{h_{n}} \right) - \mathcal{R}_{\epsilon_{h}} \epsilon_{h} \langle \mathcal{L}_{h} \rangle
$$
\n
$$
+ \langle \mathcal{B}_{h_{n}} \left(e_{h_{n}} \right) \mathcal{R}_{\epsilon_{h}} \epsilon_{h}, \left(e_{h_{n}} \right) - \mathcal{R}_{\epsilon_{h}} \epsilon_{h} \langle \mathcal{D} \rangle_{W_{h_{n}}(\Omega)}
$$
\nto its both sides, and multiplying the resulting inequality by minus one, we obtain

\n
$$
\langle \epsilon_{h_{n}} \left(e_{h_{n}} \right) \mathcal{L}_{\epsilon_{h}} \left(e_{h_{n}} \right) - \mathcal{A}_{h_{n}} \left(e_{h_{n}} \right) \mathcal{R}_{\epsilon_{h}} \epsilon_{h}, \left(e_{h_{n}} \right) - \mathcal{R}_{\epsilon_{h}} \epsilon_{h} \langle \mathcal{D} \rangle_{V_{h_{n}}(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
+ \langle \mathcal{B}_{h_{n}} \left(e_{h_{n}} \right) u_{\epsilon h_{n}} \left(e_{h_{n}} \right) - \mathcal{B}_{h_{n}} \left(e_{h_{n}} \right) \mathcal{R}_{\epsilon_{h}} \epsilon_{h}, \left(e_{h_{n}} \right) - \mathcal{R}_{\epsilon_{h}} \epsilon_{h} \langle \mathcal{D} \rangle_{V_{h_{n}}(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \langle \epsilon_{h_{n}} \left(e_{h_{n}} \right) \mathcal{R}_{\epsilon_{h}} \epsilon_{h}, \left(e_{h_{n}} \right) - \mathcal{B}_{h_{n}} \left(e_{h_{n}} \right) \rangle_{V_{h}}(\Omega)
$$
\n
$$
+ \langle \mathcal{B}_{h_{n}} \left(e_{h_{n}} \right) \mathcal{R}_{\epsilon_{h}} \epsilon_{h}, \epsilon_{h_{n}} \epsilon_{h}, \left(e_{h_{n}} \right) \rangle_{W_{h_{n}}(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
+ \langle \mathcal{B}_{
$$

for all $n \in \mathbb{N}$. Then due to assumptions $(H_1)_{A_h}$, $(H_1)_{B_h}$ and (2.5) we arrive at the estimate $\langle u_{\epsilon h_n}(e_{h_n}) - \mathcal{R}_{\epsilon_{h_n}\epsilon} \mathbf{o} \rangle_{W_{h_n}(\Omega)}$
 $\langle \mathbf{r} \rangle$ to assumptions $(H1)_{A_h}$, $(H1)_{B_h}$ and
 $\|u_{\epsilon h_n}(e_{h_n})\|_{V_{h_n}(\Omega)} \leq c(\epsilon)$ ($n \in \mathbb{N}$)
 $\langle \mathbf{r} \rangle$ Thus to ϵ independent of $n \in \mathbb{N}$. Thus to

$$
||u_{\varepsilon h_n}(e_{h_n})||_{V_{h_n}(\Omega)} \leq c(\varepsilon) \qquad (n \in \mathbb{N})
$$

valid for $\varepsilon > 0$, with positive $c(\varepsilon)$ independent of $n \in \mathbb{N}$. Thus there exists a subsequence ${u_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}})}\neq \epsilon_N$ of ${u_{\epsilon h_n}(e_{h_n})}\neq \epsilon_N$ and an element $u_{\epsilon} \in V(\Omega)$ such that $u_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}}) \to$ μ_{ϵ} weakly in $V_{h_{n_k}}(\Omega)$ for $k \to \infty$, for any fixed $\epsilon > 0$. Moreover, we have $\mu_{\epsilon} \in$ $C(e,\Omega)$ due to assumption $(L0)_{A_h}/1^0$. On the other hand, by virtue of assumption valid for $\varepsilon > 0$, with positive $c(\varepsilon)$ independent of $n \in \mathbb{N}$. Thus there exists a subsequence $\{u_{\varepsilon h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}})\}\$ ken of $\{u_{\varepsilon h_n}(e_{h_n})\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ and an element $u_{\varepsilon} \in V(\Omega)$ such that $u_{\varepsilon h_{n_k}}(e_{$ $+(Jh_n + Bh_n e_{h_n}, u_{\epsilon h_n}(e_{h_n}) - K_{\epsilon h_n} e_0)_{W_{h_n}(\Omega)}$
for all $n \in \mathbb{N}$. Then due to assumptions $(H1)_{A_\lambda}$, $(H1)_{B_\lambda}$ and (2.5) we arrive at the
estimate
 $||u_{\epsilon h_n}(e_{h_n})||_{V_{h_n}(\Omega)} \leq c(\epsilon)$ $(n \in \mathbb{N})$
valid for $\epsilon > 0$, wit for all $n \in \mathbb{N}$. Then due to assumptions $(H1)_{A_h}$, $(H1)_{B_h}$ and (2.5) we arrive at the
estimate
stimate
 $||u_{\epsilon h_n}(e_{h_n})||_{V_{h_n}}(n) \leq c(\epsilon)$ $(n \in \mathbb{N})$
valid for $\epsilon > 0$, with positive $c(\epsilon)$ independent of $n \in \mathbb{N$ + $\langle f_{h_n} + B_{h_n} e_{h_n}, u_{\epsilon h_n}(e_{h_n}) - \mathcal{R}_{\epsilon_{h_n}} e_{h_n}(a) \rangle$

for all $n \in \mathbb{N}$. Then due to assumptions $(H1)_{A_h}$, $(H1)_{B_h}$ and $(2 \text{ estimate}$
 $||u_{\epsilon h_n}(e_{h_n})||_{V_{h_n}(\Omega)} \leq c(\varepsilon)$ $(n \in \mathbb{N})$

valid for $\varepsilon > 0$, with positive *(e_{hn})*) $k \in \mathbb{N}$ *(ehn)*) $n \in \mathbb{N}$ *(e)* independent of $n \in \mathbb{N}$. Thus the (e_{h_n}) $\}$ $k \in \mathbb{N}$ of $\{u_{\epsilon h_n}(e_{h_n})\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ and an element $u_{\epsilon} \in V(\Omega)$ surfactly in $V_{h_{n_k}}(\Omega)$ for $k \to \infty$, for any f

$$
\left\langle \varepsilon \mathcal{A}_{h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}})\mathcal{R}_{e_{h_{n_k}}e}a+\mathcal{B}_{h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}})\mathcal{R}_{e_{h_{n_k}}e}a,u_{e_{h_{n_k}}}(e_{h_{n_k}})-\mathcal{R}_{e_{h_{n_k}}e}a\right\rangle_{V_{h_{n_k}}(\Omega)}
$$

to its both sides, and multiplying the resulting by minus one, we obtain

J. Lovíšek
\nboth sides, and multiplying the resulting by minus one, we obtain
\n
$$
\limsup_{k \to \infty} \left\langle \left(\varepsilon A_{h_{n_k}} (e_{h_{n_k}}) + B_{h_{n_k}} (e_{h_{n_k}}) \right) \left(u_{\varepsilon_{h_{n_k}}} (e_{h_{n_k}}) - \mathcal{R}_{e_{h_{n_k}}} e_a \right) \right\rangle
$$
\n
$$
u_{\varepsilon_{h_{n_k}}} (e_{h_{n_k}}) - \mathcal{R}_{e_{h_{n_k}}} e_a \right\rangle_{V_{h_{n_k}}(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \limsup_{k \to \infty} \left| \left\langle \varepsilon A_{h_{n_k}} (e_{h_{n_k}}) \mathcal{R}_{e_{h_{n_k}}} e_a, \mathcal{R}_{e_{h_{n_k}}} e_a - u_{\varepsilon_{h_{n_k}}} (e_{h_{n_k}}) \right\rangle_{V_{h_{n_k}}(\Omega)} \right|
$$
\n
$$
+ \limsup_{k \to \infty} \left| \left\langle \mathcal{B}_{h_{n_k}} (e_{h_{n_k}}) \mathcal{R}_{e_{h_{n_k}}} e_a, \mathcal{R}_{e_{h_{n_k}}} e_a - u_{\varepsilon_{h_{n_k}}} (e_{h_{n_k}}) \right\rangle_{W_{h_{n_k}}(\Omega)} \right|
$$
\n
$$
+ \limsup_{k \to \infty} \left| \left\langle f_{h_{n_k}} + B_{h_{n_k}} e_{h_{n_k}}, u_{\varepsilon_{h_{n_k}}} (e_{h_{n_k}}) - \mathcal{R}_{e_{h_{n_k}}} e_a \right\rangle_{W_{h_{n_k}}(\Omega)} \right|
$$
\n
$$
= 0.
$$
\n(2.6)

The last equality follows from (1.2) and from the facts

$$
e_{h_n} \to e \text{ strongly in } U^{h_n}(\Omega) \text{ and } v_{h_n} \to v \text{ strongly in } V_{h_n}(\Omega)
$$
\n
$$
\Rightarrow ||A_{h_n}(e_{h_n})v_{h_n} - A(e)v||_{V_{h_n}^*(\Omega)} \le M_A ||v_{h_n} - v||_{V_{h_n}(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\Rightarrow ||A_{h_n}(e_{h_n})v_n - A(e)v||_{V_{h_n}^*(\Omega)} \le M_A ||v_{h_n} - v||_{V_{h_n}(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
e_{h_n} \to e \text{ strongly in } U^{h_n}(\Omega) \text{ and } z_{h_n} \to z \text{ strongly in } W_{h_n}(\Omega)
$$
\n
$$
\Rightarrow ||B_{h_n}(e_{h_n})z_{h_n} - B(e)z||_{W_{h_n}^*(\Omega)} \le M_B ||z_{h_n} - z||_{W_{h_n}(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
+ ||B_{h_n}(e_{h_n})z - B(e)z||_{W_{h_n}^*(\Omega)} \to 0 \text{ for } n \to \infty
$$
\npresquences of assumptions (H1), (19.29 and (H1), (19.29) respectively.)

and

$$
\Rightarrow ||A_{h_n}(e_{h_n})v_{h_n} - A(e)v||_{V_{h_n}^*(\Omega)} \le M_A ||v_{h_n} - v||_{V_{h_n}(\Omega)}
$$

\n
$$
+ ||A_{h_n}(e_{h_n})v - A(e)v||_{V_{h_n}^*(\Omega)} \text{ for } n \to \infty
$$

\n
$$
e_{h_n} \to e \text{ strongly in } U^{h_n}(\Omega) \text{ and } z_{h_n} \to z \text{ strongly in } W_{h_n}(\Omega)
$$

\n
$$
\Rightarrow ||B_{h_n}(e_{h_n})z_{h_n} - B(e)z||_{W_{h_n}^*(\Omega)} \le M_B ||z_{h_n} - z||_{W_{h_n}(\Omega)}
$$

\n
$$
+ ||B_{h_n}(e_{h_n})z - B(e)z||_{W_{h_n}^*(\Omega)} \to 0 \text{ for } n \to \infty
$$

\nonsequences of assumptions $(H1)_{A_h}/1^0, 2^0$ and $(H1)_{B_h}/1^0, 2^0$, respectively.
\nifform monotonicity of $[eA_{h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}})+B_{h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}})]$ we obtain the convergence
\n $u_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}}) \to u_{\epsilon}$ strongly in $V_{h_{n_k}}(\Omega)$ (2.9)
\nMoreover, (2.9) together with (2.7) and (2.8) yields

which are consequences of assumptions $(H1)_{A_h}/1^0$, 2^0 and $(H1)_{B_h}/1^0$, 2^0 , respectively. $+||B_{h_n}(e_{h_n})z - E$
 S of assumptions $(H1)$
 Notonicity of $[\varepsilon A_{h_{n_k}}(e_{h_n})]$
 $u_{\varepsilon h_{nk}}(e_{h_{n_k}}) \to u_{\varepsilon}$

(2.9.) together with (2.1)

$$
u_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}}) \to u_{\epsilon} \qquad \text{strongly in } V_{h_{n_k}}(\Omega) \tag{2.9}
$$

So by the uniform monotonicity of
$$
\{\varepsilon A_{h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}}) + B_{h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}})\}\
$$
 we obtain the convergence
\n
$$
u_{\varepsilon h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}}) \rightarrow u_{\varepsilon} \qquad \text{strongly in } V_{h_{n_k}}(\Omega) \tag{2.9}
$$
\nfor $k \rightarrow \infty$. Moreover, (2.9) together with (2.7) and (2.8) yields
\n
$$
A_{h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}})u_{\varepsilon h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}}) \rightarrow A(e)u_{\varepsilon} \text{ strongly in } V_{h_{n_k}}^*(\Omega) \}
$$
\n
$$
B_{h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}})u_{\varepsilon h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}}) \rightarrow B(e)u_{\varepsilon} \text{ strongly in } W_{h_{n_k}}^*(\Omega) \tag{2.10}
$$

Next, in view of assumption $(L0)_{A_h}/2^0$ for a given element $v \in \Lambda_{K(\epsilon,\Omega)}$, there exists a sequence $\{R_{\epsilon_{h_{n_k}}v}\}_{k\in\mathbb{N}} \subset K_{h_{n_k}}(\epsilon_{h_{n_k}},\Omega)$ such that $R_{\epsilon_{h_{n_k}}v} \to v$ strongly in $V_{h_{n_k}}(\Omega)$. a strongly in $V_{h_{n_k}}(x)$ (2.9)

for $k \to \infty$. Moreover, (2.9) together with (2.7) and (2.8) yields
 $A_{h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}})u_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}}) \to \mathcal{A}(e)u_{\epsilon}$ strongly in $V_{h_{n_k}}^*(\Omega)$
 $B_{h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}})u_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}}) \to \math$ $A_{h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}})u_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}}) \rightarrow \mathcal{A}(e)u_{\epsilon}$ strongly in $V_{h_{n_k}}^*(\Omega)$
 $B_{h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}})u_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}}) \rightarrow \mathcal{B}(e)u_{\epsilon}$ strongly in $W_{h_{n_k}}^*(\Omega)$

Next, in view of assumption $(L0)_{\mathcal{A}_h}/2^0$ for a given ele to (2.9), (2.10) and assumption $(H1)_{\mathcal{B}_h}/6^0$, *cataryong* $\mathcal{R}(e_{n_{n_k}}e^{v})_{k\in\mathbb{N}} \subset \mathcal{K}_{h_{n_k}}(e_{h_{n_k}}, \Omega)$ such that $\mathcal{R}_{e_{h_{n_k}}e^{v}} \to v$ strongly in V_{h} , ofter passing to the limit in (2.1) with $v_{h_n} = \mathcal{R}_{e_{h_{n_k}}e^{v}} \to v$ strongly in V_{h} , (2.10) and

$$
\left\langle \varepsilon \mathcal{A}(e) u_{\varepsilon}, v - v_{\varepsilon} \right\rangle_{V(\Omega)} + \left\langle \mathcal{B}(e) u_{\varepsilon}, v - u_{\varepsilon} \right\rangle_{W(\Omega)} \ge \left\langle f + B e, v - u_{\varepsilon} \right\rangle_{W(\Omega)} \tag{2.11}
$$

for any $v \in \Lambda_{\mathcal{K}(e,\Omega)}$.

On the other hand, by the density of $\Lambda_{\mathcal{K}(e,\Omega)}$, (2.11) holds for any $v \in \mathcal{K}(e,\Omega)$. This means, as $v \in \mathcal{K}(e,\Omega)$ is chosen arbitrarily, we get $u_{\epsilon} \equiv u_{\epsilon}(e)$ for any fixed ϵ , with $\frac{1}{2} \alpha_{\mathcal{B}} \geq \varepsilon > h_n$. This proves the lemma \blacksquare

the additional assumptions

In order to study the relation of optimal pairs to problems *(Ph)* and *(Pe),* we need that —* *e* strongly in *U''k (1). 10* The family *{Ud(1)}hE(0,I) is* compact in the following sense: for any sequence *{eh}EN* C U,(l) with *h € (* 0,1) and *h —* 0+ there is a subsequence *hn ^k* —* 0+ and *e* E *Uad(I)* such (H2)h *20* For any *e* € *Uod()* and any sequence *{h}eN* C *R, h. —p* 0, there exists *{e ^h }flEN,eh* fl E U;(), such that *Ch — e* strongly in *U(cl). 30 h,, —i O+, eh* € *U(1),eh — e* strongly in Uk(), *ad Vh* E *Vh(Z),vh — v* strongly in Vh,,() = *C,(ei, , vh,) — C(e, v).*

Theorem 4. Let assumptions $((H1)_{A_h}, (H1)_{B_h})$ and $((L0)_{A_h}, (H2)_{B_h})$ be satisfied. *Further, let* $[e_{eh_n}^*, u_{eh_n}(e_{eh_n}^*)]$ be an optimal pair of problem (P_{eh_n}) with $e_{eh_n}^* \in U_{ad}^{h_n}(\Omega)$, $h_n \in (0,1)$ and $h_n \to 0_+$, $\frac{1}{2}\hat{\alpha}_B \geq \varepsilon > h_n$. Then there exists a sequence $h_{n_k} \to 0_+$ and *a pair of subsequences* $\phi_{h_n} \in \mathbf{v}_{h_n}(z),$
 $\Rightarrow \mathcal{L}_{h_n}(e_{h_n}, v)$
 [divide)
 $\mathbf{r}t[e_{\epsilon h_n}^*, u_{\epsilon h_n}(e_{\epsilon h_n}^*)]$
 [dividengences
 $\{e_{\epsilon h_n}^*\}_{\epsilon \in \mathbb{N}}, \{u_{\epsilon h_n}\}$
 \circ *of elements*

$$
\left[\{e_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}^*\}_{k\in\mathbb{N}},\{u_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}^*)\}_{k\in\mathbb{N}}\right] \quad \text{of} \quad \left[\{e_{\epsilon h_n}^*\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}},\{u_{\epsilon h_n}(e_{\epsilon h_n}^*)\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}\right]
$$

and a pair of elements

$$
[e_{\varepsilon}^*, u_{\varepsilon}(e_{\varepsilon}^*)] \in U_{ad}(\Omega) \times \mathcal{K}(e_{\varepsilon}^*, \Omega)
$$

of problem (\mathcal{P}_{ϵ}) *such that*

$$
[\{e_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}^*\}_{k\in\mathbb{N}}, \{u_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}^*)\}_{k\in\mathbb{N}}] \text{ of } [\{e_{\epsilon h_n}^*\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}, \{u_{\epsilon h_n}(e_{\epsilon h_n}^*)\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}]
$$

and a pair of elements

$$
[e_{\epsilon}^*, u_{\epsilon}(e_{\epsilon}^*)] \in U_{ad}(\Omega) \times \mathcal{K}(e_{\epsilon}^*, \Omega)
$$

of problem (\mathcal{P}_{ϵ}) such that

$$
[e_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}^*, u_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}^*)]_{k\in\mathbb{N}} \to [e_{\epsilon}^*, u_{\epsilon}(e_{\epsilon}^*)] \text{ in } [U^{h_{n_k}}(\Omega) \times V_{h_{n_k}}(\Omega)], \qquad (2.12)
$$

as $h_{n_k} \to 0_+$, for a fixed positive number $\frac{1}{2}\hat{\alpha}_B \geq \epsilon > h_n$.
Proof. Assumption $((H2)_h, 1^0)$ yields the existence of a sequence $\{e_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}^*\}_{k\in\mathbb{N}}$

Proof. Assumption $((H2)_h, 1^0)$ yields the existence of a sequence ${e_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}^*}_{k\subset N}$ ${e_{\epsilon h_n}^*}_{h}$, $f_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ and $e_{\epsilon}^* \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$ such that $e_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}^* \to e_{\epsilon}^*$ strongly in $U(\Omega)$. By virtue of Lemma 2 we get $u_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}^*) \to u_{\epsilon}(e_{\epsilon}^*)$ strongly in $V_{h_{n_k}}(\Omega)$. Then, due to assumption $(L0)_{A_h}/2^0$ we have $u_{\epsilon}(e_{\epsilon}^*) \in \mathcal{K}(e_{\epsilon}^*, \Omega)$. The definition of problem $(\mathcal{P}_{\epsilon h})$ yields such that
 $h_{n_k}(e_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}^*)|_{k \in \mathbb{N}} \to [e_{\epsilon}^*, u_{\epsilon}(e_{\epsilon}^*)]$ in $[U^{h_{n_k}}(\Omega) \times V_{h_{n_k}}(\Omega)],$

r a fixed positive number $\frac{1}{2}\hat{\alpha}_B \geq \varepsilon > h_n$.

imption $((H2)_h, 1^0)$ yields the existence of a sequence $\{e_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}^*\}_{\epsilon_{$

$$
C_{h_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}^*, u_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}^*)) \leq C_{h_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}, u_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}))
$$
 (2.13)

for arbitrary $e_{\epsilon h_{n_k}} \in U_{ad}^{h_{n_k}}(\Omega)$. Let $\hat{e}_{\epsilon} \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$ be given. One can find sequences $[e_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}^*, u_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}^*)]_{k \in \mathbb{N}} \to [e_{\epsilon}^*, u_{\epsilon}(e_{\epsilon}^*)]$ in $[U^{h_{n_k}}(\Omega) \times V_{h_{n_k}}(\Omega)]$, (2.12)

as $h_{n_k} \to 0_+$, for a fixed positive number $\frac{1}{2}\hat{\alpha}_B \geq \varepsilon > h_n$.

Proof. Assumption $((H2)_h, 1^0)$ yields the assumption $(H2)_h/2^0$. We have again $u_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}(\hat{\epsilon}_{\epsilon h_{n_k}}) \to u_{\epsilon}(\hat{\epsilon}_{\epsilon})$ strongly in $V_{h_{n_k}}(\Omega)$, and using (2.13) and assumption $(H2)_h/3^0$ we get $\mathcal{L}_{h_{n_k}}(\epsilon^*_{\epsilon}, u_{\epsilon}(\epsilon^*_{\epsilon})) \leq \mathcal{L}_{h_{n_k}}(\hat{\epsilon}_{\epsilon}, u_{\epsilon}(\hat{\epsilon}_{\$ any $\widehat{e}_{\epsilon} \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$ and $\frac{1}{2}\widehat{\alpha}_{\beta} \geq \epsilon > 0$ and the proof is finished \blacksquare

Problem *(Po)* can be treated quite analogously and an appropriate variant of Lemma 2 and Theorem 4 for this case $(\epsilon = 0)$ is the following.

Theorem 5. Let assumptions $(H1)_{\mathcal{B}_h}$ and $((H2)_h, \varepsilon = 0)$ be satisfied. Further, *let* $[e_{0h_n}^*, u_{0h_n}(e_{0h_n}^*)]_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ *be an optimal pair of problem* (\mathcal{P}_{0h_n}) , $e_{0h_{n_k}}^* \in U_{ad}^{h_{n_k}}(\Omega)$, $h_n \in$ $(0,1)$ $(n \in \mathbb{N})$ and $h_n \to 0_+$. Then there exists a pair of subsequences

$$
\left[\{e_{0h_{n_k}}^*\}_{k\in\mathbb{N}},\{u_{0h_{n_k}}(e_{0h_{n_k}}^*)\}_{k\in\mathbb{N}}\right] \quad \text{of} \quad \left[\{e_{0h_n}^*\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}},\{u_{0h_n}(e_{0h_n}^*)\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}\right]
$$

and a pair of a elements

$$
[e_0^*, u(e_0^*)] \in U_{ad}(\Omega) \times \mathcal{O}(e_0^*, \Omega)
$$

such that

$$
[\{e_{0h_{n_k}}^*\}_{k\in N}, \{u_{0h_{n_k}}(e_{0h_{n_k}}^*)\}_{k\in N}] \quad \text{of} \quad [\{e_{0h_n}^*\}_{n\in N}, \{u_{0h_n}(e_{0h_n}^*)\}_{n\in N}]
$$
\n
$$
\text{air of a elements}
$$
\n
$$
[e_0^*, u(e_0^*)] \in U_{ad}(\Omega) \times \mathcal{O}(e_0^*, \Omega)
$$
\n
$$
\text{at}
$$
\n
$$
[e_{0h_{n_k}}^*, u_{0h_{n_k}}(e_{0h_{n_k}}^*)]_{k\in N} \to [e_0^*, u_0(e_0^*)] \quad \text{in} \quad U^{h_{n_k}}(\Omega) \times W_{h_{n_k}}(\Omega) \qquad (2.14)
$$
\n
$$
\to 0_+.
$$

as $h_{n_k} \rightarrow 0_+$.

We have shown that the sequence of an optimal pairs of approximate singular perturbations problems (\mathcal{P}_{eh}) converges to the solution of problem (\mathcal{P}_{ϵ}), as $h_n \to 0_+$ for a fixed positive number $\varepsilon > h$ (by virtue of (2.7)). On the other hand, the sequence of optimal pairs of approximate limit problems (\mathcal{P}_{0h}) converges to the solution of problem (\mathcal{P}_0) as $h_n \to 0_+$. We have shown that the sequence of an optimal pairs of approximate si
pations problems $(\mathcal{P}_{\epsilon h})$ converges to the solution of problem (\mathcal{P}_{ϵ}) , as *h*.
red positive number $\varepsilon > h$ (by virtue of (2.7)). On the other

 $(e_{\epsilon h_n}^*)\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ converges uniformly in ε to the optimal pair $[e_0^*, u_0(e_0^*)]$ of problem (\mathcal{P}_0) as $h_n \to 0_+$.

We make the basic assumptions

3. Non-coercive limit problem
We make the basic assumptions

$$
(H2)_{\mathcal{A}} \begin{cases} 1^0 & \{ \mathcal{K}(e,\Omega) \}_{e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} \text{ satisfies assumptions } (H0)/1^0, 2^0 \\ 2^0 & \{ \mathcal{A}(e) \}_{e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} \subset \mathcal{E}_{V(\Omega)}(\alpha_{\mathcal{A}}, M_{\mathcal{A}}) \\ 3^0 & e_n \to e \text{ strongly in } U(\Omega) \Rightarrow \mathcal{A}(e_n) \to \mathcal{A}(e) \text{ in } L(V(\Omega), V^*(\Omega)) \end{cases}
$$

and

$$
(H2) \mathcal{A} \begin{cases} 2^{\circ} & \{ \mathcal{A}(e) \}_{e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} \subset \mathcal{E}_{V(\Omega)}(\alpha_{\mathcal{A}}, M_{\mathcal{A}}) \\ 3^0 & e_n \to e \text{ strongly in } U(\Omega) \Rightarrow \mathcal{A}(e_n) \to \mathcal{A}(e) \text{ in } L(V(\Omega), V^*(\Omega)) \end{cases}
$$

and

$$
(H2)_{\mathcal{B}} \begin{cases} 1^0 & \{ \mathcal{O}(e,\Omega) \}_{e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} \subset \mathcal{E}_{W(\Omega)}(0, M_{\mathcal{B}}) \\ 3^0 & e_n \to e \text{ strongly in } U(\Omega) \Rightarrow \mathcal{B}(e_n) \to \mathcal{B}(e) \text{ in } L(W(\Omega), W^*(\Omega)). \end{cases}
$$

We set

$$
W(\Omega) = \left\{ v \in W(\Omega) : \langle \mathcal{B}(e)v, v \rangle_{W(\Omega)} = 0 \text{ for all } e \in U_{ad}(\Omega) \right\}. \tag{3.1}
$$

By virtue of assumption $(H2)_{\mathcal{B}}/2^0$, it is easy to see that $W(\Omega)$ is a closed subspace of

We set

$$
\mathcal{W}(\Omega) = \left\{ v \in W(\Omega) : \langle \mathcal{B}(e)v, v \rangle_{W(\Omega)} = 0 \text{ for all } e \in U_{ad}(\Omega) \right\}.
$$
 (3.1)

 $W(\Omega)$. We denote by $W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)$ the factor (or quotient) space of classes

$$
\hat{v} = \{v + p : v \in W(\Omega) \text{ and } p \in \mathcal{W}(\Omega)\}\
$$

endowed with the norm

Optimal Control of a Variational Inequality 913
\n
$$
\|\hat{v}\|_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} = \inf_{p \in W(\Omega)} \|v + p\|_{W(\Omega)}.
$$
\n(3.2)
\n(3.2)
\n(3.3)
\n(3.3)
\n(3.4)
\n(3.4)
\n(3.5)
\n(3.6)
\n(3.6)
\n(3.7)
\n(3.8)
\n(3.9)
\n(3.9)
\n(3.9)
\n(3.9)
\n(3.1)
\n(3.1)
\n(3.2)
\n(3.2)
\n(3.3)
\n(3.4)
\n(3.4)
\n(3.5)
\n(3.6)
\n(3.8)
\n(3.9)
\n(3.9)
\n(3.9)
\n(3.9)
\n(3.9)
\n(3.1)
\n(3.1)
\n(3.2)
\n(3.2)
\n(3.3)
\n(3.4)
\n(3.4)
\n(3.5)
\n(3.5)
\n(3.6)
\n(3.8)
\n(3.9)
\n(3.9)
\n(3.9)
\n(3.9)
\n(3.1)
\n(3.1)
\n(3.1)
\n(3.2)
\n(3.2)
\n(3.3)
\n(3.4)
\n(3.4)
\n(3.5)
\n(3.6)
\n(3.8)
\n(3.9)
\n(3.9)
\n(3.9)
\n(3.1)
\n(3.2)
\n(3.2)
\n(3.3)
\n(3.3)
\n(3.4)
\n(3.5)

Let $W(\Omega) = \mathcal{N}(\Omega) \oplus \mathcal{W}(\Omega)$ be the orthogonal decomposition of $W(\Omega)$ by means of the scalar product $(\cdot, \cdot)_{W(\Omega)}$. Clearly, for $W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)$ (being the space of the equivalence classes obtained from $W(\Omega)$ by indentif scalar product $(\cdot, \cdot)_{W(\Omega)}$. Clearly, for $W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)$ (being the space of the equivalence

classes obtained from
$$
W(\Omega)
$$
 by indentifying all the elements of $W(\Omega)$)
\n
$$
\|\hat{v}\|_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} = \inf_{v \in \hat{v}} \|v\|_{W(\Omega)}^2 = \inf_{p \in \mathcal{N}(\Omega), \forall v \in \mathcal{N}(\Omega)} (\|q\|_{W(\Omega)}^2 + \|p\|_{W(\Omega)}^2) = \|p\|_{W(\Omega)}^2
$$
(3.3)

holds and thus $W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)$ is a Hilbert space. We define a bilinear form on $W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)$ by means of the relation *W(0)* $\lim_{\delta \to 0} \lim_{\delta \to 0} \lim_{\delta \to 0} \lim_{\delta \to 0} \lim_{\delta \to 0} (||q||_{W(\Omega)}^{\delta} + ||p||_{W(\Omega)}^{\delta}) = ||p||_{W(\Omega)}^{\delta}$ (3.3)
 $\lim_{\delta \to 0} \frac{W(\Omega)}{\delta}$ is a Hilbert space. We define a bilinear form on $W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)$
 $W(\Omega)/W(\Omega) = \langle B(e)v, z \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \quad (v \in \$

$$
\langle \widehat{B}(e), \widehat{v}, \widehat{z} \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} = \langle B(e)v, z \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \quad (v \in \widehat{v}, z \in \widehat{z}, e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)). \tag{3.4}
$$

Moreover, we suppose that there is $\alpha_B > 0$ such that

 $(\mathbf{H2})_{\Pi}$ $\langle \mathcal{B}(e)v, z \rangle_{W(\Omega)} + ||\Pi_{\mathcal{W}}v||^2_{W(\Omega)} \ge \alpha_{\mathcal{B}}||v||^2_{W(\Omega)}$

for any $v \in W(\Omega)$ and $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$, where Π_W is the projection of $W(\Omega)$ onto $W(\Omega)$. Simultaneously, the symmetry and bilinearity of $(\mathcal{B}(e), \cdot)_{W(\Omega)}$ yield

$$
w(x)/\nu(x)
$$
 is a linear space. We define a internal form on $\nu(x)/\nu(x)$
of relation

$$
v(x) \geq \langle B(e)v, z \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \quad (v \in \hat{v}, z \in \hat{z}, e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)).
$$
 (3.4)
uppose that there is $\alpha_B > 0$ such that

$$
z \rangle_{W(\Omega)} + ||\Pi_W v||^2_{W(\Omega)} \geq \alpha_B ||v||^2_{W(\Omega)}
$$

(Ω) and $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$, where Π_W is the projection of $W(\Omega)$ onto $W(\Omega)$.
, the symmetry and bilinearity of $\langle B(e) \cdot, \cdot \rangle_{W(\Omega)}$ yield

$$
\langle B(e)v, z \rangle_{W(\Omega)} = \langle B(e)(\Pi_\mathcal{N} v + \Pi_\mathcal{W} v), \Pi_\mathcal{N} z + \Pi_\mathcal{W} z \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$

$$
= \langle B(e)\Pi_\mathcal{N} v, \Pi_\mathcal{N} z \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
 (3.5)

since the remaining terms are zero. This follows from (3.1) and from the Schwarz inequality $=\langle E$
 $\text{ining terms are zero}$
 $|\langle B(e)v, z \rangle_{W(\Omega)}| \le$

$$
\left|\left\langle \mathcal{B}(e)v,z\right\rangle _{W(\Omega)}\right|\leq\left(\left\langle \mathcal{B}(e)v,v\right\rangle _{W(\Omega)}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}\left(\left\langle \mathcal{B}(e)z,z\right\rangle _{W(\Omega)}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}.
$$

Furthermore, assumption
$$
(H2)_{\Pi}
$$
 yields in virtue of (3.3) - (3.5)
\n
$$
\langle \widehat{\mathcal{B}}(e), \widehat{v}, \widehat{z} \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} = \langle \mathcal{B}(e) \Pi_{\mathcal{N}} v, \Pi_{\mathcal{N}} v \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \ge \alpha_{\mathcal{B}} ||\widehat{v}||_{W(\Omega)}^2
$$

and therefore the bilinear form $\langle \widehat{\mathcal{B}}(e), . \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}$ is coercive on $W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)$.

Now, we set

$$
\mathcal{M}(e,\Omega):=\text{cl}\Big\{\hat{v}\in W(\Omega)/\mathcal{W}(\Omega):\text{there exists }v\in\hat{v},v\in\mathcal{O}(e,\Omega)\Big\}
$$

for all $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$. We proceed now to set the following assumption:

Furthermore, assumption (12)|I yields in Write of (3.9) - (3.9)
\n
$$
\langle \hat{B}(e), \hat{v}, \hat{z} \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} = \langle B(e)\Pi_{\mathcal{N}}v, \Pi_{\mathcal{N}}v \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \ge \alpha_B ||\hat{v}||_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\nand therefore the bilinear form $\langle \hat{B}(e), \cdot \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}$ is coercive on $W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)$.
\nNow, we set
\n
$$
\mathcal{M}(e, \Omega) := cl \left\{ \hat{v} \in W(\Omega)/W(\Omega) : \text{there exists } v \in \hat{v}, v \in \mathcal{O}(e, \Omega) \right\}
$$
\nfor all $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$. We proceed now to set the following assumption:
\n
$$
\left\{ \begin{aligned}\n1^0 & e_n \to e \text{ strongly in } U(\Omega) \Rightarrow \lim_{n \to \infty} \mathcal{M}(e_n, \Omega) = \mathcal{M}(e, \Omega) \\
\{e_n\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \in U_{ad}(\Omega) \text{ strongly in } U(\Omega) \\
2^0 & e_n \to e \in U_{ad}(\Omega) \text{ strongly in } U(\Omega) \\
\hat{v}, \hat{v}_n \in W(\Omega)/W(\Omega) \quad (n \in \mathbb{N})\n\end{aligned} \right\} \Rightarrow \mathcal{L}(e, \hat{v}) \le \liminf_{n \to \infty} \mathcal{L}(e_n, \hat{v}_n).
$$

Moreover, we introduce the annihilator $W^{\perp}(\Omega)$ of $W(\Omega)$ as

$$
\mathcal{W}^\perp(\Omega):=\Big\{g\in W^*(\Omega): \langle g,v\rangle_{\mathcal{W}(\Omega)}=0 \text{ for all } v\in \mathcal{W}(\Omega)\Big\}.
$$

Thus $W^{\perp}(\Omega) \subset W^*(\Omega)$ is the set of all continuous linear functionals on $W(\Omega)$ that vanish identically on $W(\Omega)$. The elements of $W^{\perp}(\Omega)$ generate in an obvious way continuous linear functionals on $W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)$. J. Lovišek

reover, we introduce the annihilator $W^{\perp}(\Omega)$ of $W(\Omega)$ as
 $W^{\perp}(\Omega) := \left\{ g \in W^*(\Omega) : (g, v)_W(\Omega) = 0$ for all $v \in W(\Omega) \right\}$.

s $W^{\perp}(\Omega) \subset W^*(\Omega)$ is the set of all continuous linear functionals on $W(\Omega)$ the

with $\mathcal{L}(e,\hat{v}) = \mathcal{L}(e,\Pi_\mathcal{N}v)$ fulfils assumption $(H2)_\mathcal{M}/2^0$. In the following, we suppose that the function $\mathcal{L}: U_{ad}(\Omega) \times W(\Omega) / W(\Omega) \to \mathbb{R}^+$

Perturbated state operator and perturbated cost function. For every $\varepsilon > 0$ and for every $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$, there exists a unique $u_{\epsilon}(e) \in \mathcal{K}(e, \Omega)$ such that

$$
\langle \varepsilon \mathcal{A}(e) u_{\varepsilon}(e) + \mathcal{B}(e) u_{\varepsilon}(e), v - u_{\varepsilon}(e) \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \ge \langle f + B e, v - u_{\varepsilon}(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \qquad (3.7)
$$

for all $v \in \mathcal{K}(\Omega)$ (as we obtain estimate (1.4) from assumptions $(H2)_{\mathcal{A}}/2^0$ and $(H2)_{\mathcal{B}}/2^0$). Here we assume $(f + Be) \in W^{\bullet}(\Omega)$ with $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$. Moreover, we assume that the cost function $J_{\epsilon}(e) = \mathcal{L}(e, u_{\epsilon}(e))$ satisfies hypotheses (E0). *Je(e)* $u_{\epsilon}(e), v - u_{\epsilon}(e)$ */* $V(\Omega) \ge \langle f + Be, v - u_{\epsilon}(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}$ (3.7)

ain estimate (1.4) from assumptions $(H2)_{A}/2^{0}$ and $(H2)_{B}/2^{0}$)
 $e \in W^{*}(\Omega)$ with $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$. Moreover, we assume that the
 $u_{\epsilon}(e)$) satisfies hypo

Now, we define the perturbed optimization problem

 $(\mathcal{P}_e)_*$ Find a control $e_e^* \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$ such that

$$
\mathcal{J}_{\varepsilon}(e_{\varepsilon}^{*}) = \inf \mathcal{J}_{\varepsilon}(e) \qquad (e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)). \tag{3.8}
$$

Limit state operator and limit cost function. The limit optimization problem will have the **form** and limit cost function $[e_0^*] \in U_{ad}(\Omega) \times \mathcal{M}(e,\Omega)$
 $\widehat{J}_0(e_e^*) \leq \widehat{J}_0(e) \qquad \forall e \in$ b) such that

= inf $\mathcal{J}_{\epsilon}(e)$ (e $\in U_{ad}(\Omega)$). (3.8)
 limit cost function. The limit optimization problem
 $\in U_{ad}(\Omega) \times \mathcal{M}(e,\Omega)$ such that
 $\epsilon^* \geq \hat{\mathcal{J}}_0(e)$ $\forall e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$

= $\mathcal{L}(e,\hat{u}_0(e)) = \mathcal{L}(e,u_{0N}(e))$

 $(\mathcal{P}_0)_\bullet$ Find a couple $[e_0^\ast,\hat{u}_0(e_0^\ast)]\in U_{ad}(\Omega)\times\mathcal{M}(e,\Omega)$ such that

$$
\widehat{\mathcal{J}}_0(e_{\epsilon}^*) \leq \widehat{\mathcal{J}}_0(e) \qquad \forall e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)
$$

with

$$
\mathcal{J}(e) = \mathcal{L}(e, \widehat{u}_0(e)) = \mathcal{L}(e, u_{0N}(e))
$$
\n(3.9)

where $\hat{u}_0(e) \in \mathcal{M}(e,\Omega)$ such that

$$
\widehat{J}_0(e_\epsilon^*) \le \widehat{J}_0(e) \qquad \forall e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)
$$
\n
$$
\widehat{J}(e) = \mathcal{L}(e, \widehat{u}_0(e)) = \mathcal{L}(e, u_0 \mathcal{N}(e)) \tag{3.9}
$$
\n
$$
\widehat{u}_0(e) \in \mathcal{M}(e, \Omega) \text{ such that}
$$
\n
$$
\langle \widehat{B}(e)\widehat{u}_0(e), \widehat{v} - \widehat{u}_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \ge \langle f + B(e), \widehat{v} - \widehat{u}_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \tag{3.10}
$$
\n
$$
\widehat{v} \in \mathcal{M}(e, \Omega) \text{ and } u_0(e) = u_0 \mathcal{N}(e) + u_0 \mathcal{N}(e) \text{ with } u_0 \mathcal{N}(e) \in \mathcal{N}(\Omega) \text{ and } u_0(e) \in \mathcal{N}(\Omega)
$$

for any $\hat{v} \in \mathcal{M}(e,\Omega)$ and $u_0(e) = u_{0\mathcal{N}}(e) + u_{0\mathcal{W}}(e)$ with $u_{0\mathcal{N}}(e) \in \mathcal{N}(\Omega)$ and $u_{0\mathcal{W}}(e) \in$ $W(\Omega)$. Here we suppose that $\mathcal{J}(e) = \mathcal{L}(e, \hat{u}_0(e)) = \mathcal{L}(e, u_{0} \mathcal{N}(e))$ (3.9)

where $\hat{u}_0(e) \in \mathcal{M}(e, \Omega)$ such that
 $\langle \hat{B}(e)\hat{u}_0(e), \hat{v} - \hat{u}_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \ge \langle f + B(e), \hat{v} - \hat{u}_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}$ (3.10)

for any $\hat{v} \in \mathcal{M}(e, \Omega)$ and $u_0(e$

$$
(f + Be) \in \mathcal{W}^{\perp}(\Omega) \qquad \forall e \in U_{ad}(\Omega) \tag{3.11}
$$

and $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$.

The following two theorems are valid.

Theorem 6. Let assumptions $(H2)_{A}$ and $(H2)_{B}$ be satisfied. Then there exists at *least one solution to problem* $(\mathcal{P}_{\epsilon})_{\bullet}$.

Proof. The proof is analogous to that of Theorem 1 and hence it is omitted **I**

Theorem 7. Let assumptions $(H2)_{A}$, $(H2)_{B}$, $(H2)_{\Pi}$, $(H2)_{M}$ and (3.11) be satis*fied. Then there exists at least one solution to problem* $(\mathcal{P}_0)_*$.

Proof. If we rewrite all the situation to the factor-space terms, then we can see that the proof is again analogous to that of Theorem 1 and hence it is omitted \blacksquare

Therefore, by virtue of Theorems 6 and 7, $u_{\epsilon_m}(e)$ and $\hat{u}_0(e)$ are well determined elements of $V(\Omega)$ and $W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)$, respectively. The relation between the solutions to problems $(\mathcal{P}_0)_*$ and $(\mathcal{P}_{\epsilon_m})_*$ as $\varepsilon_m \to 0$ then follows from the following theorem.

Theorem 8. Let assumptions $(E0), (H2)_{A}, (H2)_{B}, (H2)_{\Pi}, (H2)_{M}$ and (3.11) be *satisfied. Let* $e_{\epsilon_n}^*$ be the solution of problem $(\mathcal{P}_{\epsilon_n})_*$ and $\varepsilon_n \to 0$. Then there exists a subsequence $\{e_{n_k}^*\}_{k\in\mathbb{N}}$ of $\{e_{\epsilon_n}^*\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ and a solution e_0^* of problem $(\mathcal{P}_0)_*$ such that $(H2)_{\mathcal{A}}, (H2)_{\mathcal{B}}, (H2)_{\Pi}, (H2)_{\mathcal{M}}$
 m $(\mathcal{P}_{\varepsilon_n})_*$ and $\varepsilon_n \to 0$. Then
 olution e_0^* of problem $(\mathcal{P}_0)_*$
 $0, e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^* \to e_0^*$ strongly in $U(\Omega)$
 $\partial_0(e_0^*)$, workly in $W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)$

$$
\varepsilon_{n_k} \to 0, e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^* \to e_0^* \text{ strongly in } U(\Omega)
$$
\n
$$
\hat{u}_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) \to \hat{u}_0(e_0^*) \text{ weakly in } W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)
$$
\n
$$
\varepsilon_{n_k} \langle A(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \leq C
$$
\n
$$
\hat{\mathcal{J}}_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) = \inf \hat{\mathcal{J}}_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}(e) \Rightarrow \hat{\mathcal{J}}_0(e_0^*) = \inf \hat{\mathcal{J}}_0(e), e \in U_{ad}(\Omega).
$$
\nThe proof is analogous to that of Theorem 3. Analogously to estimates)\nwe have\n
$$
u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*) \|\hat{v}_{(\Omega)} + \alpha_{\mathcal{B}} \|\Pi_{\mathcal{N}} u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*)\|_{W(\Omega)}^2 \leq M_{\mathcal{N}} \|\Pi_{\mathcal{N}} u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*)\|_{W(\Omega)} + M
$$
\n.3)\n
$$
\|u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*)\|_{V(\Omega)}^2 \leq M_{\mathcal{A}} \quad \text{and} \quad \|u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*)\|_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \leq M_{\mathcal{W}}.
$$
\n(3.13)\nwe can extract sequences $\{\varepsilon_{n_k}\}_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$ and $\{\hat{u}_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*)\}_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$ such that

Proof. The proof is analogous to that of Theorem 3. Analogously to estimates
re (1.27) we have $\epsilon_n \alpha_{\mathcal{A}} || u_{\epsilon_n}(e^*_{\epsilon_n}) ||^2_{V(\Omega)} + \alpha_{\mathcal{B}} || \Pi_{\mathcal{N}} u_{\epsilon_n}(e^*_{\epsilon_n}) ||^2_{W(\Omega)} \leq M_{\mathcal{N}} || \Pi_{\mathcal{N}} u_{\epsilon_n}(e^*_{\epsilon_n}) ||_{W(\Omega)} + M$ before *(1.27)* we have

$$
\varepsilon_n \alpha_{\mathcal{A}} \|u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*)\|^2_{V(\Omega)} + \alpha_{\mathcal{B}} \|\Pi_{\mathcal{N}} u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*)\|^2_{W(\Omega)} \leq M_{\mathcal{N}} \|\Pi_{\mathcal{N}} u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*)\|_{W(\Omega)} + M_{\mathcal{N}} \|\Pi_{\mathcal{N}} u_{\varepsilon_n}(e_{\varepsilon_n}^*)\|^2_{W(\Omega)}
$$

and from (3.3)

$$
\alpha_{\mathcal{A}} \|u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*)\|_{V(\Omega)}^2 + \alpha_{\mathcal{B}} \|\Pi_{\mathcal{N}} u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*)\|_{W(\Omega)}^2 \le M_{\mathcal{N}} \|\Pi_{\mathcal{N}} u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*)\|_{W(\Omega)} + M_{\Omega_{\Omega_{\mathcal{N}}}}.
$$
\n
$$
\alpha_{\mathcal{A}} \|u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*)\|_{V(\Omega)}^2 \le M_{\mathcal{A}} \quad \text{and} \quad \|u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*)\|_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \le M_{\mathcal{W}}.
$$
\n
$$
(3.13)
$$

Therefore, we can extract sequences $\{\varepsilon_{n_k}\}_{k\in\mathbb{N}}$ and $\{\hat{u}_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*)\}_{k\in\mathbb{N}}$ such that

$$
\varepsilon_{n_k} \to 0 \quad \text{and} \quad \hat{u}_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) \to \hat{u}_0 \text{ weakly in } W(\Omega)/W(\Omega). \tag{3.14}
$$

By the compactness of $U_{ad}(\Omega)$ one can suppose that $e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^* \to e_0$, $e_0 \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$. More over, due to assumption $(H2)/1^0$, for any element $v \in \mathcal{O}(e_0,\Omega)$ there exists a sequence $\{v_k\}_{k\in\mathbb{N}} \subset \mathcal{K}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*,\Omega)$ such that By the compactness of $U_{ad}(\Omega)$
over, due to assumption $(H2)/1$
 $\{v_k\}_{k\in \mathbb{N}} \subset \mathcal{K}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*, \Omega)$ such that *v*g $||\mathbf{I}_N u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n})||_{W(\Omega)} \leq M_N ||\mathbf{I}_N u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*)||_{W(\Omega)} + M$
 *M*_A and $||u_{\epsilon_n}(e_{\epsilon_n}^*)||_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \leq M_W$. (3.13)

vences $\{\varepsilon_{n_k}\}_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$ and $\{\hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*)\}_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$ such that
 $\hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon$

$$
v_k \to v \quad \text{strongly in } W(\Omega). \tag{3.15}
$$

Thus, by virtue of *(3.15)* and assumption *(H2)/2°,* we obtain

$$
v_k \to v \quad \text{strongly in } W(\Omega). \tag{3.15}
$$
\n
$$
\text{as, by virtue of (3.15) and assumption } (H2)/2^0, \text{ we obtain}
$$
\n
$$
\left| \varepsilon_{n_k} \langle \mathcal{A}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*), v_k \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \right|
$$
\n
$$
\leq \varepsilon_{n_k} \left(\langle \mathcal{A}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*), u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \right)^{\frac{1}{2}} \left(\langle \mathcal{A}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) v_k, v_k \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \right)^{\frac{1}{2}} \tag{3.16}
$$
\n
$$
\to 0
$$

and

J. Lovíšek
\n
$$
\langle B(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) u_{\epsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*), v_k \rangle_{W(\Omega)} = \langle \hat{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*), \hat{v}_k \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\rightarrow \langle \hat{B}(e_0) \hat{u}_*, \hat{v} \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}
$$
\n(J.17)
\n
$$
\langle f + B e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*, \hat{v}_k \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \rightarrow \langle f + B e_0, \hat{v} \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}.
$$
\n(3.18)
\nother hand, by comparison with (1.31) we can write

$$
\langle f + B e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*, \hat{v}_k \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \to \langle f + B e_0, \hat{v} \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}.
$$
 (3.18)

On the other hand, by comparison with (1.31) we can write

$$
\langle f + Be_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*, \hat{v}_k \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \to \langle f + Be_0, \hat{v} \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}.
$$
\n(3.18)

\nthe other hand, by comparison with (1.31) we can write

\n
$$
\liminf_{k \to \infty} \langle \hat{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*), \hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \geq \langle \hat{B}(e_0) \hat{u}_0, \hat{u}_0 \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}.
$$

Next, use the inequality

916 J. Lovíšek
\nand
\n
$$
\langle B(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*), v_k \rangle_{W(\Omega)} = \langle \hat{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*), \hat{v}_k \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\langle f + Be_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^* , \hat{v}_k \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \rightarrow \langle \hat{B}(e_0) \hat{u}_*, \hat{v} \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}.
$$
\n(3.18)
\nOn the other hand, by comparison with (1.31) we can write
\n
$$
\liminf_{k \to \infty} \langle \hat{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) , \hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \geq \langle \hat{B}(e_0) \hat{u}_0, \hat{u}_0 \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}.
$$
\n(3.19)
\nNext, use the inequality
\n
$$
\langle \epsilon_{n_k} A(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) , v_k - u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \rangle_{V(\Omega)} + \langle \hat{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) , \hat{v}_k \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \geq \langle \hat{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) , \hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}.
$$
\nFrom it and due to (3.16) - (3.19) and the definition of $M(e_0, \Omega)$ we obtain
\n
$$
\langle \hat{B}(e_0) \hat{u}_0, \hat{v} - \hat{u}_0 \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \geq \langle f + Be_0, \hat{v} - \hat{u}_0 \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}.
$$
\n(3.21)
\nfor any $\hat{v} \in M(e_0, \Omega)$. This yields \hat{u}_0

From it and due to (3.16) - (3.19) and the definition of $\mathcal{M}(e_0,\Omega)$ we obtain

$$
\langle \widehat{\mathcal{B}}(e_0)\hat{u}_0, \hat{v} - \hat{u}_0 \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \ge \langle f + Be_0, \hat{v} - \hat{u}_0 \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \tag{3.21}
$$

for any $\hat{v} \in \mathcal{M}(e_0,\Omega)$. This yields $\hat{u}_0 = \hat{u}_0(e_0)$ and consequently, for $k \to \infty$,

From it and due to (3.16) - (3.19) and the definition of
$$
\mathcal{M}(e_0, \Omega)
$$
 we obtain
\n
$$
\langle \hat{\mathcal{B}}(e_0)\hat{u}_0, \hat{v} - \hat{u}_0 \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \ge \langle f + Be_0, \hat{v} - \hat{u}_0 \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}
$$
\n(3.21)
\nfor any $\hat{v} \in \mathcal{M}(e_0, \Omega)$. This yields $\hat{u}_0 = \hat{u}_0(e_0)$ and consequently, for $k \to \infty$,
\n
$$
e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^* \to e_0 \text{ strongly in } U(\Omega)
$$
\n
$$
\hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \to \hat{u}_0(e_0) \text{ weakly in } W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)
$$
\n(since the variational inequality (3.10) has a unique solution for $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$). Moreover,

(since the variational inequality (3.10) has a unique solution for $e \in U_{ad}(Y)$). Moreover, due to the strong convergence $v_n \to v$, and regarding (3.4) - (3.5), (3.7) and (1.2) we deduce from (3.20) that
deduce from (3.20) deduce from (3.20) that

$$
e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^* \to e_0 \text{ strongly in } U(\Omega)
$$
\n
$$
\hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \to \hat{u}_0(e_0) \text{ weakly in } W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)
$$
\n(3.22)

\nthe variational inequality (3.10) has a unique solution for $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$. Moreover, the strong convergence $v_n \to v$, and regarding (3.4) - (3.5), (3.7) and (1.2) we from (3.20) that

\n
$$
\limsup_{k \to \infty} \langle \hat{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*)\hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) , \hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \limsup_{k \to \infty} \left[\langle \hat{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*)\hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) , \hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \right]
$$
\n
$$
= \langle \hat{B}(e_0)\hat{u}_0(e_0), \hat{v} \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} - \langle f + Be_0, \hat{v} - \hat{u}_0(e_0) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}.
$$
\nas the equality is a consequence of (3.14) - (3.15) and (3.17) - (3.18), and all relations

\n(3.23), hold for all $\hat{v} \in \mathcal{M}(e_0, \Omega)$. Therefore, taking $\hat{v} = \hat{u}(e_0) \in \mathcal{M}(e_0, \Omega)$ in (3.23),
\n
$$
\leq \langle \hat{B}(e_0)\hat{u}_0(e_0), \hat{u}_0(e_0), \hat{u}_0(e_0) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}.
$$
\n(3.24)

The last equality is a consequence of (3.14) - (3.15) and (3.17) - (3.18) , and all relations in (3.23) hold for all $\hat{v} \in \mathcal{M}(e_0,\Omega)$. Therefore, taking $\hat{v} = \hat{u}(e_0) \in \mathcal{M}(e_0,\Omega)$ in (3.23), we obtain and $\frac{1}{\log \hat{v}}$
 $(e^*_{\epsilon_{n_k}})$

 $\overline{}$

a consequence of (3.14) - (3.15) and (3.17) - (3.18), and all relations
\nll
$$
\hat{v} \in \mathcal{M}(e_0, \Omega)
$$
. Therefore, taking $\hat{v} = \hat{u}(e_0) \in \mathcal{M}(e_0, \Omega)$ in (3.23),
\n
$$
\limsup_{k \to \infty} \langle \hat{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) , \hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \langle \hat{B}(e_0) \hat{u}_0(e_0), \hat{u}_0(e_0) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}.
$$
\n(3.24)

Thus, due to (3.19), (3.22) and (3.24),

Optimal Control of a Variational Inequality 917
\n(3.22) and (3.24),
\n
$$
\lim_{k \to \infty} \langle \hat{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
= \langle \hat{B}(e_0) \hat{u}_0(e_0), \hat{u}_0(e_0) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}
$$
\n(3.25)

holds. On the other hand, we set

$$
\lim_{k \to \infty} \langle \widehat{B}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \widehat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
= \langle \widehat{B}(e_0) \widehat{u}_0(e_0), \widehat{u}_0(e_0) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\text{other hand, we set}
$$
\n
$$
\mathcal{N}_{\epsilon_n}(e) \equiv \langle \widehat{B}(e) (\widehat{u}_{\epsilon_n}(e) - \widehat{u}_0(e)), \widehat{u}_{\epsilon_n}(e) - \widehat{u}_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \langle B(e) \widehat{u}_{\epsilon_n}(e), \widehat{u}_{\epsilon_n}(e) - \widehat{u}_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
- \langle f + B(e), \widehat{u}_{\epsilon_n}(e) - \widehat{u}_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}.
$$
\n(3.26)

Then we obtain with the help of (3.20)

$$
\langle \hat{B}(e)\hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e), \hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e)\rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \n\leq \langle \epsilon_{n_k} A(e)u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e), u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e)\rangle_{V(\Omega)} + \langle \hat{B}(e)\hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e), \hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e)\rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \n\leq \langle f + Be, \hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e) - \hat{v}\rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \n+ \langle \epsilon_{n_k} A(e)u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e), v \rangle_{V(\Omega)} + \langle \hat{B}(e)\hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e), \hat{v}\rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \n\tag{9}
$$

for *v* fixed in $\mathcal{K}(e, \Omega)$. From it one has

$$
\leq \langle f + Be, \hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e) - \hat{v} \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \n+ \langle \varepsilon_{n_k} A(e) u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e), v \rangle_{V(\Omega)} + \langle \hat{B}(e) \hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e), \hat{v} \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \n\text{fixed in } \mathcal{K}(e, \Omega). \text{ From it one has} \n\mathcal{N}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e) \leq \langle f + B(e), \hat{u}_0(e) - \hat{v} \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \n+ \langle \varepsilon_{n_k} A(e) u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e), v \rangle_{V(\Omega)} + \langle \hat{B}(e) \hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e), \hat{v} - \hat{u}_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \nh give due to (1.29), (3.14), (3.17) and (3.22) \n\limsup_{k \to \infty} \mathcal{N}_{\epsilon_n}(e) \n\leq \langle f + B(e), \hat{u}_0(e) - \hat{v} \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} + \langle \hat{B}(e) \hat{u}_0(e), \hat{v} - \hat{u}_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} \n\text{any } \hat{v} \in \mathcal{M}(e_0, \Omega) \text{ and } e \in U_{ad}(\Omega). \text{ Note that (3.27) is also true for } \hat{v} = \hat{u}_0(e), \text{ then } \hat{v}_0 = \hat{u}_0(e) \text{ and } \hat{v}_0 = \hat{v}_0(e) \text{ and } \hat{v}_0 = \hat{v}_0(e
$$

which give due to (1.29), (3.14), (3.17) and (3.22)

h give due to (1.29), (3.14), (3.17) and (3.22)
\n
$$
\limsup_{k \to \infty} \mathcal{N}_{\epsilon_n}(e)
$$
\n
$$
\leq \langle f + B(e), \tilde{u}_0(e) - \hat{v} \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} + \langle \widehat{B}(e)\hat{u}_0(e), \hat{v} - \hat{u}_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\text{ny } \hat{v} \in \mathcal{M}(e_0, \Omega) \text{ and } e \in U_{ad}(\Omega). \text{ Note that (3.27) is also true for } \hat{v} = \hat{u}_0(e), \text{ hence}
$$
\n
$$
\text{up}_{k \to \infty} \mathcal{N}_{\epsilon_n}(e) \leq 0 \text{ and from this estimate it follows that}
$$
\n
$$
\hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e) \to \hat{u}_0(e) \text{ strongly in } W(\Omega)/W(\Omega) \text{ for all } e \in U_{ad}(\Omega). \tag{3.28}
$$
\n
$$
\text{may write } \widehat{J}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \leq \widehat{J}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e) \text{ for all } e \in U_{ad}(\Omega) \text{ (which derives from the definition)}
$$

for any $\hat{v} \in \mathcal{M}(e_0,\Omega)$ and $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$. Note that (3.27) is also true for $\hat{v} = \hat{u}_0(e)$, hence $\limsup_{k\to\infty} \mathcal{N}_{\epsilon_n}(e) \leq 0$ and from this estimate it follows that

$$
\hat{u}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e) \to \hat{u}_0(e) \text{ strongly in } W(\Omega)/W(\Omega) \quad \text{for all } e \in U_{ad}(\Omega). \tag{3.28}
$$

 $\leq (f + B(e), u_0(e) - \tilde{v})_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)} + \langle B(e)\tilde{u}_0(e), \tilde{v} - \tilde{u}_0(e) \rangle_{W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)}$
for any $\tilde{v} \in \mathcal{M}(e_0, \Omega)$ and $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$. Note that (3.27) is also true for $\tilde{v} = \tilde{u}_0(e)$, hence
lim sup_k₋₁(e) ≤ 0 and from th of $e_{\epsilon_n}^*$). This means that due to assumption $(E0)/1^0$

for any
$$
\hat{v} \in \mathcal{M}(e_0, \Omega)
$$
 and $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$. Note that (3.27) is also true for $\hat{v} = \hat{u}_0(e)$, hence
\n $\limsup_{k \to \infty} \mathcal{N}_{e_n}(e) \leq 0$ and from this estimate it follows that
\n $\hat{u}_{e_{n_k}}(e) \to \hat{u}_0(e)$ strongly in $W(\Omega)/W(\Omega)$ for all $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$. (3.28)
\nWe may write $\hat{\mathcal{J}}_{e_{n_k}}(e_{e_{n_k}}^*) \leq \hat{\mathcal{J}}_{e_{n_k}}(e)$ for all $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$ (which derives from the definition
\nof $e_{e_n}^*$). This means that due to assumption $(E0)/1^0$
\n $\limsup_{k \to \infty} \hat{\mathcal{J}}_{e_{n_k}}(e_{e_{n_k}}^*) \leq \hat{\mathcal{J}}_0(e)$ for all $e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$
\n $\Rightarrow \limsup_{k \to \infty} \hat{\mathcal{J}}_{e_{n_k}}(e_{e_{n_k}}^*) \leq \inf_{e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} \hat{\mathcal{J}}_0(e) = \hat{\mathcal{J}}_0(e_0^*)$.
\nOn the other hand, due to assumption $(H2)_{\mathcal{M}}/2^0$ and (3.22) we get
\n $\liminf_{k \to \infty} \hat{\mathcal{J}}_{e_{n_k}}(e_{e_{n_k}}^*) \geq \mathcal{L}(e_0, \hat{u}_0(e_0)) = \hat{\mathcal{J}}_0(e_0)$. (3.30)
\nFinally, comparing (3.30) with (3.29) we obtain $\hat{\mathcal{J}}_0(e_0) \leq \hat{\mathcal{J}}_0(e_0^*)$. Hence we see that
\nnecessarily $e_0 = e_0^*$ and from (3.29) and (3.30) we also get (3.12)₄ which ends the proof

On the other hand, due to assumption $(H2)_{\mathcal{M}}/2^0$ and (3.22) we get

$$
\Rightarrow \limsup_{k \to \infty} J_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}) \le \inf_{e \in U_{ad}(\Omega)} J_0(e) = J_0(e_0).
$$

ue to assumption $(H2)_{\mathcal{M}}/2^0$ and (3.22) we get

$$
\liminf_{k \to \infty} \widehat{J}_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \ge \mathcal{L}(e_0, \hat{u}_0(e_0)) = \widehat{J}_0(e_0).
$$
 (3.30)

necessarily $e_0 = e_0^\ast$ and from (3.29) and (3.30) we also get $(3.12)_4$ which ends the proof \blacksquare

4. Application. The membrane approximation to the plate with inner obstacle (a case with coercive limit problem)

The plate model corresponds to a plate subjected to stretching forces in the (x, y) plane. In many practical applications, plates are in a state of initial membrane stress. When subsequently subjected to transverse pressure loads, their structural behaviour and response can be entirely different from plates which are free from such internal stresses.

Let us consider a homogeneous isotropic Kirchhoff plate with small rigidity and with inner obstacle. The equilibrium position of the plate constrained to lie above an obstacle (rigid frictionless surface located at a distance $S = S(x, y)$ under the middle plain of the plate). The plate has a constant thickness $2\varepsilon H_{\text{plate}}$. We assume that the midplane of the plate occupies a given bounded, convex and simply connected domain $\Omega \subset \mathbb{R}^2$ with a piecewise smooth boundary. The material constant *E* (the Young modulus of elasticity) and a variable distributed load $q(x, y)$ (externally applied pressure) and rigid frictionless obstacle $S(x, y)$ may be viewed as a design variable. To simplify notation they are denoted as a design vector $e = [E, q, S]^T$.

We will consider physical situation in which the transverse displacement of the thin homogeneous isotropic plate is constrained by presence of a inner stiff punch (rigid frictionless inner obstacle).

Let the plate be simply supported at the boundary $\partial\Omega$. Therefore we assume $V(\Omega) := H^2(\Omega) \cap H_0^1(\Omega)$ and $W(\Omega) := H_0^1(\Omega)$. Here the set of kinematically admissible virtual displacements is defined as EXERCT MU CONSIGER physical situation in which the transverse displacement of the thin geneous isotropic plate is constrained by presence of a inner stiff punch (rigid nless inner obstacle).

t the plate be simply support *ogeneous isotropic plate is constrained by presence of a inner stiff punch (rigid
ionless inner obstacle).
Let the plate be simply supported at the boundary* $\partial\Omega$ *. Therefore we assume
* $\Omega := H^2(\Omega) \cap H_0^1(\Omega)$ *and W(\Omega) := H_0*

$$
\mathcal{K}_{\varepsilon}(\mathcal{S},\Omega) = \left\{ v \in V(\Omega) : v \geq \mathcal{S}(x,y) + \varepsilon H_{\text{plate on }} \Omega \right\} \quad (\mathcal{S} \in U_{ad}^{\mathcal{S}}(\Omega)). \tag{4.1_a}
$$

Moreover, in the space $W(\Omega)$ we consider the convex and closed set

$$
\mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega) = \left\{ v \in W(\Omega) : v \geq \mathcal{S}(x, y) + \epsilon H_{\text{mem a.e. in } \Omega \right\} \quad (\mathcal{S} \in U_{ad}^{\mathcal{S}}(\Omega)). \tag{4.1b}
$$

Consider for the plate the design space $U(\Omega)$ and the admissible design set $U_{ad}(\Omega)$ as

$$
U(\Omega) \equiv R \times C(\overline{\Omega}) \times H^2(\Omega) \quad \text{and} \quad U_{ad}(\Omega) = U_{ad}^E(\Omega) \times U_{ad}^q(\Omega) \times U_{ad}^S(\Omega)
$$

with

$$
U_{ad}^{E}(\Omega) = \left\{ E \in \mathbb{R}^{+} : c_{1E} \le E \le c_{2E} \right\}
$$

\n
$$
U_{ad}^{q}(\Omega) = \left\{ q \in W_{\infty}^{1}(\Omega) \middle| \begin{aligned} c_{1q} &\le q \le c_{2q} \text{ a.e. in } \Omega \\ \left| \frac{\partial q}{\partial x} \right| \le c_{x}, \left| \frac{\partial q}{\partial y} \right| \le c_{y}, \int_{\Omega} q d\Omega = c_{3q} \end{aligned} \right\}
$$

\n
$$
U_{ad}^{S}(\Omega) = \left\{ S \in H^{2+\eta}(\Omega) \middle| \begin{aligned} -M_{\max} &\le S \le -M_{\min} \\ \left| |S| \right|_{H^{2+\eta}(\Omega)} \le c_{S} \text{ on } \Omega, \varepsilon H_{\text{plate}} + S(\partial \Omega) < 0 \end{aligned} \right\}
$$

\nwhere $c_{1E}, c_{2E}, c_{1q}, c_{2q}, c_{3q}$ and $c_{z}, c_{y}, \eta, M_{\min}, M_{\max}, c_{S}$ are given positive constants
\nsuch that $U_{ad}(\Omega)$ is non-empty and $(\varepsilon H_{\text{plate}} + (-M_{\min})) < 0$ on Ω .

where c_1E , c_2E , c_{1q} , c_{2q} , c_{3q} and c_x , c_y , η , M_{min} , M_{max} , c_s are given positive constants such that $U_{ad}(\Omega)$ is non-empty and $(\varepsilon H_{\text{plate}} + (-M_{\text{min}})) < 0$ on Ω .

Let F_a and $(x_a, y_a) \in \overline{\Omega}$ $(a = 1, 2, ..., M)$ be given constants and points, respectively, and let $q \in L_1(\Omega)$. Define the virtual work of external loads by the formula

Optimal Control of a Variational inequality 919
\nd
$$
(x_a, y_a) \in \overline{\Omega}
$$
 $(a = 1, 2, ..., M)$ be given constants and points, respec-
\n $q \in L_1(\Omega)$. Define the virtual work of external loads by the formula
\n $\langle \mathcal{J}(q), v \rangle_{W(\Omega)} = \sum_{a=1}^{M} F_a v(x_a, y_a) + \int_{\Omega} q v \, d\Omega \qquad (v \in V(\Omega)).$ (4.2)

It represents $\mathcal{J}(q) \in W^*(\Omega)$, because of the continuous embedding $V(\Omega) \subset C(\overline{\Omega})$. Let us consider the cost functional to the optimal control problem in the form

$$
\mathcal{L}:[e,v]\to \int_{\Omega} [v-z_d]^2 d\Omega.
$$

(The cost functional corresponds with adjusting the deflection to a prescribed function z_d). We define on the open set Ω the bilinear forms $a(E, \cdot, \cdot)$ and $b(E, \cdot, \cdot)$ by the relations

Optimal Control of a Variational Inequality 919
\nLet
$$
F_a
$$
 and $(x_a, y_a) \in \overline{\Omega}$ ($a = 1, 2, ..., M$) be given constants and points, respectively,
\ntively, and let $q \in L_1(\Omega)$. Define the virtual work of external loads by the formula
\n
$$
\langle \mathcal{J}(q), v \rangle_{W(\Omega)} = \sum_{a=1}^{M} F_a v(x_a, y_a) + \int_{\Omega} qv d\Omega \qquad (v \in V(\Omega)). \tag{4.2}
$$
\nIt represents $\mathcal{J}(q) \in W^*(\Omega)$, because of the continuous embedding $V(\Omega) \subset C(\overline{\Omega})$. Let
\nus consider the cost functional to the optimal control problem in the form
\n
$$
\mathcal{L} : [e, v] \rightarrow \int_{\Omega} [v - z_d]^2 d\Omega.
$$
\n(The cost functional corresponds with adjusting the deflection to a prescribed function
\n z_d). We define on the open set Ω the bilinear forms $a(E, \cdot, \cdot)$ and $b(E, \cdot, \cdot)$ by the relations
\n
$$
\langle \mathcal{A}(E)v, z \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
:= a(E, v, z)
$$
\n
$$
:= \int_{\Omega} [V_{xz}(v), N_{yy}(v), N_{xy}(v)][Q_A(E)][N_{xz}(z), N_{yy}(z), N_{xy}(z)]^T d\Omega
$$
\nfor all $v, z \in V(\Omega)$, $\mathcal{A}(E) : V(\Omega) \rightarrow V^*(\Omega)$, and
\n
$$
\langle B(E)v, z \rangle_{W(\Omega)} := b(E, v, z)
$$
\n
$$
:= \int_{\Omega} [Q_B(E)][N_{z}(v)N_{z}(z) + N_{y}(v)N_{y}(z))] d\Omega \qquad (4.4)
$$
\nfor $v, z \in W(\Omega)$, $B(E) : W(\Omega) \rightarrow W^*(\Omega)$, where $Q_B(E) > 0$ is a constant depending on
\nthe elastic properties of the membrane $(Q_B(E)) = 0$ is a constant depending on
\n
$$
\int_{\Omega} [Q_B(E)] \cdot \frac{2E H_{\text{plate}}^3}{\sqrt{1 - \frac{2E H_{\text{plate}}^3}{\sqrt{1 - \frac{2E H_{\text{plate}}^3}{\sqrt{1 - \frac{2E H_{\text{plate
$$

for all $v, z \in V(\Omega)$, $\mathcal{A}(E): V(\Omega) \to V^*(\Omega)$, and

$$
\langle \mathcal{B}(E)v, z \rangle_{W(\Omega)} := b(E, v, z)
$$

$$
:= \int_{\Omega} \left[Q_{\mathcal{B}}(E) \right] \left(\mathcal{N}_z(v) \mathcal{N}_z(z) + \mathcal{N}_y(v) \mathcal{N}_y(z) \right) d\Omega \tag{4.4}
$$

for $v, z \in W(\Omega)$, $B(E) : W(\Omega) \to W^*(\Omega)$, where $Q_B(E) > 0$ is a constant depending on
the elastic properties of the membrane $(Q_B(E))$ is a scalar factor proportional to E) and
 $\left[Q_A(E)\right] = \frac{2EH_{\text{plate}}^3}{2\pi\epsilon_0} \left[\begin{array}{cc} 1 & \nu & 0 \\ \nu$ the elastic properties of the membrane $(Q_B(E))$ is a scalar factor proportional to E) and

$$
\langle B(E)v, z \rangle_{W(\Omega)} := b(E, v, z)
$$

\n
$$
:= \int_{\Omega} \left[Q_{\mathcal{B}}(E) \right] \left(\mathcal{N}_z(v) \mathcal{N}_z(z) + \mathcal{N}_y(v) \mathcal{N}_y(z) \right) d\Omega
$$

\n
$$
W(\Omega), B(E) : W(\Omega) \to W^*(\Omega), \text{ where } Q_{\mathcal{B}}(E) > 0 \text{ is a constant dep}
$$

\n: properties of the membrane $(Q_{\mathcal{B}}(E))$ is a scalar factor proportional
\n
$$
\left[Q_{\mathcal{A}}(E) \right] = \frac{2E H_{\text{plate}}^3}{3(1 - \nu^2)} \begin{bmatrix} 1 & \nu & 0 \\ \nu & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & \frac{1 - \nu}{2} \end{bmatrix}, \nu - \text{Poisson ratio}, \frac{1}{2} > \nu > 0
$$

\n
$$
Q_{\mathcal{B}}(E) = \frac{EH_{\text{mem}}}{12(1 - \nu^2)}
$$

\n
$$
\mathcal{N}_{zz}(v) = \frac{\partial^2 v}{\partial x^2}, \mathcal{N}_{yy}(v) = \frac{\partial^2 v}{\partial y^2}, \mathcal{N}_{zy}(v) = \frac{\partial^2 v}{\partial x \partial y}
$$

\n
$$
\mathcal{N}_z(v) = \frac{\partial v}{\partial x}, \mathcal{N}_y(v) = \frac{\partial v}{\partial y}.
$$

\n
$$
\text{The system of strain-displacement relations for the linear theory of}
$$

This is the system of strain-displacement relations for the linear theory of plate (or membrane) such that the deformation operators belong to the spaces $L(V(\Omega), L_2(\Omega))$ or $L(W(\Omega), L_2(\Omega))$.

The subspace $\mathcal{R}(\Omega) \subset V(\Omega)$ is the set of rigid body motion of the plate

$$
\mathcal{R}(\Omega) := \left\{ v \in V(\Omega) : \langle \mathcal{A}(E)v, v \rangle_{V(\Omega)} = 0 \right\}.
$$

 \mathcal{L}

The properties of the matrix $[Q_{\mathcal{A}}(E)]$ imply,

ovîšek
\nies of the matrix
$$
[Q_{\mathcal{A}}(E)]
$$
 imply,
\n $\langle \mathcal{A}(E)v, z \rangle_{V(\Omega)} = \langle \mathcal{A}(E)z, v \rangle_{V(\Omega)}$ $\forall v, z \in V(\Omega), E \in U_{ad}^E(\Omega)$

and the existence of a constant c_A such that

e properties of the matrix
$$
[Q_{\mathcal{A}}(E)]
$$
 imply,
\n
$$
\langle \mathcal{A}(E)v, z \rangle_{V(\Omega)} = \langle \mathcal{A}(E)z, v \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \qquad \forall v, z \in V(\Omega), E \in U_{ad}^{E}(\Omega)
$$
\nthe existence of a constant $c_{\mathcal{A}}$ such that

\n
$$
\langle \mathcal{A}(E)v, v \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \ge c_{\mathcal{A}} \left[\|\mathcal{N}_{xx}(v)\|_{L_2(\Omega)}^2 + \|\mathcal{N}_{yy}(v)\|_{L_2(\Omega)}^2 + \|\mathcal{N}_{xy}(v)\|_{L_2(\Omega)}^2 + \|\mathcal{N}_{yx}(v)\|_{L_2(\Omega)}^2 \right].
$$
\n
$$
(4.5)
$$

Let $P_V(\Omega)$ be the subspace of all possible (virtual) rigid body displacements of the middle plane, i.e.

$$
P_V(\Omega) := \left\{ v \in V(\Omega) \middle| \frac{\|\mathcal{N}_{xx}(v)\|_{L_2(\Omega)}^2 + \|\mathcal{N}_{yy}(v)\|_{L_2(\Omega)}^2 +}{\|\mathcal{N}_{xy}(v)\|_{L_2(\Omega)}^2 + \|\mathcal{N}_{yz}(v)\|_{L_2(\Omega)}^2} = 0 \right\}.
$$

Lemma 3. Let $v \in H^2(\Omega)$ and

$$
\|\mathcal{N}_{xz}(v)\|_{L_2(\Omega)}^2 + \|\mathcal{N}_{yy}(v)\|_{L_2(\Omega)}^2 + \|\mathcal{N}_{xy}(v)\|_{L_2(\Omega)}^2 + \|\mathcal{N}_{yz}(v)\|_{L_2(\Omega)}^2 = 0.
$$

Then $P_V(\Omega) = \{0\}$, *i.e.* $P_V(\Omega)$ *reduces to the zero element.*

Proof. The regularization of the displacement *v* gives an element $v^h \in \mathcal{E}(\overline{\Omega})$ for which

$$
\langle \Omega \rangle \begin{vmatrix} ||\mathcal{N}_{xx}(v)||_{L_2(\Omega)}^2 + ||\mathcal{N}_{yy}(v)||_{L_2(\Omega)}^2 + \\ ||\mathcal{N}_{xy}(v)||_{L_2(\Omega)}^2 + ||\mathcal{N}_{yx}(v)||_{L_2(\Omega)}^2 = 0 \end{vmatrix}.
$$

\n2) and
\n
$$
y(v)||_{L_2(\Omega)}^2 + ||\mathcal{N}_{xy}(v)||_{L_2(\Omega)}^2 + ||\mathcal{N}_{yx}(v)||_{L_2(\Omega)}^2 = 0.
$$

\n2) reduces to the zero element.
\nIn of the displacement v gives an element $v^h \in \mathcal{E}(\overline{\Omega})$ for
\n
$$
\mathcal{N}_{xx}(v^h) = [\mathcal{N}_{xx}(v)]^h = 0
$$

\n
$$
\mathcal{N}_{yy}(v^h) = [\mathcal{N}_{yy}(v)]^h = 0
$$

\n
$$
\mathcal{N}_{xy}(v^h) = [\mathcal{N}_{xy}(v)]^h = 0
$$

\n4.6)
\n4.6
\n4.7.

holds for every domain $\widehat{\Omega}$ such that $\overline{\widehat{\Omega}} \subset \Omega$, provided that *h* is sufficiently small $(h <$ dis($\overline{\hat{\Omega}}, \partial \Omega$)). Then from condition (4.6) we conclude that $v^h \to v$ in $L_2(\Omega)$ as $h \to 0$ and the finite-dimensional subspaces are closed in $L_2(\Omega)$. We conclude that v^h is a linear polynomial in every interior subdomain $\widehat{\Omega}, \overline{\widehat{\Omega}} \subset \Omega$ and thus throughout in Ω . The homogeneous Dirichlet boundary value condition $\partial\Omega_u$, however, yields $v = 0$. (The plate is fixed at $\partial\Omega$ in such a manner that it cannot translate in the z-axis, and then it can only rotate.) On the other hand, the definition of $\mathcal{R}(\Omega)$, inequality (4.5) and Lemma 3 imply that $\mathcal{R}(\Omega) = \{0\}$. We have
 $\mathcal{A}(E) \in \mathcal{E}_{V(\Omega)}(\alpha_{\mathcal{A}}, M_{\mathcal{A}})$ *A* such a manner that it cannot contribute thand, the definity $\mathcal{R}(\Omega) = \{0\}$. We have $\mathcal{A}(E) \in \mathcal{E}_{V(\Omega)}(\alpha_{\mathcal{A}}, M_{\mathcal{A}})$
 $\mathcal{B}(E) \in \mathcal{E}_{W(\Omega)}(\alpha_{\mathcal{B}}, M_{\mathcal{B}})$ $\mathcal{B}(E) \in \mathcal{E}_{W(\Omega)}(\alpha_{\mathcal{B}}, M_{\mathcal{B}})$ and $\$

$$
\left\{\begin{aligned}\n\mathcal{A}(E) &\in \mathcal{E}_{V(\Omega)}(\alpha_{\mathcal{A}}, M_{\mathcal{A}}) \\
\mathcal{B}(E) &\in \mathcal{E}_{W(\Omega)}(\alpha_{\mathcal{B}}, M_{\mathcal{B}})\n\end{aligned}\right\}\n\qquad (E \in U_{ad}^{E}(\Omega)).
$$

(The systems of operators $\mathcal{A}(E)$ and $\mathcal{B}(E)$ ($E \in U_{ad}^E(\Omega)$) satisfy assumptions $(H0)/3^0$ and $(H1)/3^0$. The estimates

$$
\left| \langle \mathcal{A}(E_n)v - \mathcal{A}(E)v, z \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \right| \leq M_{\mathcal{A}}|E_n - E| ||v||_{V(\Omega)} ||z||_{V(\Omega)} \left| \langle \mathcal{B}(E_n)v - \mathcal{B}(E)v, z \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \right| \leq M_{\mathcal{B}}|E_n - E| ||v||_{W(\Omega)} ||z||_{W(\Omega)} \left| \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \mathcal{B}(E_k)v \right|
$$

are easy to obtain and assumptions $(H0)/4^0$ and $(H1)/4^0$ follow.

Lemma 4. For any $S \in U_{ad}^S(\Omega)$ the set $\mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(S,\Omega)$ is a closed and convex subset of $V(\Omega)$ and

$$
\mathcal{S}_n \to \mathcal{S} \text{ strongly } C(\overline{\Omega}) \text{ for } \mathcal{S}, \mathcal{S}_n \in U_{ad}^{\mathcal{S}}(\Omega) \Rightarrow \mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega) = \lim_{n \to \infty} \mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}_n, \Omega).
$$

Solutional Set Algeber 1)
 Solutional Set Algeber 1)
 Solutional Set Algeber 1)
 Solutional Set Algeber 1)
 Solution $C(\overline{\Omega})$ for $S, S_n \in U_{ad}^S(\Omega) \Rightarrow K_{\epsilon}(S, \Omega) = \lim_{n \to \infty} K_{\epsilon}(S_n, \Omega)$.

The form of $K_{\epsilon}(S, \Omega)$ f **Proof.** The form of $\mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(S, \Omega)$ follows directly from its definition. If $v_n \in \mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(S_n, \Omega)$, $S_n \to S$ in $C(\overline{\Omega})$ and $v_n \to v$ weakly in $H^2(\Omega)$, then $v_n \to v$ strongly in $C(\overline{\Omega})$ and the inequality for the limit remains valid.

For any $v \in \mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega)$ there exits a sequence $\{v_n\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ such that $v_n \in V(\Omega)$, $v_n \in$ $\mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}_n,\Omega)$ for *n* sufficiently great, and $v_n \to v$ strongly in $V(\Omega)$, as $n \to \infty$. Indeed, let us define $\theta = v - (\mathcal{S} + \varepsilon H_{\text{plate}})$ so that $\theta \in C(\overline{\Omega})$, $\theta \ge 0$ in $\overline{\Omega}$ and $\vartheta_n = (\mathcal{S}_n + \mathcal{S}) - \theta = \mathcal{S}_n - v + \varepsilon H_{\text{plate}}, \widetilde{\mathcal{O}}_n = \{ [x, y] \in \Omega : \vartheta_n(x, y) \ge \frac{\mathcal{Q}}{2} \}$, where the constant \mathcal{Q} **Proof.** The form of $K_{\epsilon}(S, \Omega)$ follows directly from its definition. If $v_n \in K_{\epsilon}(S_n, \Omega)$,
 $S_n \to S$ in $C(\overline{\Omega})$ and $v_n \to v$ weakly in $H^2(\Omega)$, then $v_n \to v$ strongly in $C(\overline{\Omega})$ and the

inequality for the limit rema $\widetilde{\mathcal{O}} \subset \widetilde{\mathcal{O}} \subset \Omega$ such that $S, S_n \in U_{ad}^S(\Omega) \Rightarrow \mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(S, \Omega) = \lim_{n \to \infty} \mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(S_n, \Omega).$

follows directly from its definition. If $v_n \in \mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(S_n, \Omega),$

kly in $H^2(\Omega)$, then $v_n \to v$ strongly in $C(\overline{\Omega})$ and the

alid.

exits a sequence $\{v_n\}_{n \in \$ as $n \to \infty$. Indeed

as $n \to \infty$. Indeed
 Ω and $\vartheta_n = (S_n + \vartheta)$

where the constant \mathcal{Q}

rere exists an open se
 $(4.7 - \frac{1}{\vartheta}) \leq c$

exists a function $\xi \in \mathcal{Q}$

exists a function $\xi \in \mathcal{Q}$

$$
\widetilde{\mathcal{O}}_n \subset \widetilde{\mathcal{O}} \qquad (n \in \mathbb{N}). \tag{4.7}
$$

To see this, we realise that

$$
\vartheta_n = \varepsilon H_{\text{plate}} + \mathcal{S}_n \leq \mathcal{Q}
$$

 $\widetilde{\mathcal{O}}_n \subset \widetilde{\mathcal{O}}$ $(n \in \mathbb{N})$.

To see this, we realise that
 $\vartheta_n = \varepsilon H_{\text{plate}} + \mathcal{S}_n \leq \mathcal{Q}$

on the boundary $\partial\Omega$. The continuity of ϑ_n and the constraints $\left|\frac{\partial \mathcal{S}_n}{\partial x}\right|$

imply that $\left|\right|_{\in$ *ay* imply that $\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} \tilde{O}_n \subset \Omega$ and (4.7) follows. Obviously, there exists a function $\xi \in$ $\widetilde{\mathcal{O}} \subset \overline{\widetilde{\mathcal{O}}} \subset \Omega$ such that $\widetilde{\mathcal{O}}_n \subset \widetilde{\mathcal{O}} \qquad (n \in \mathbb{N}).$ (4.7)

To see this, we realise that $\widetilde{\mathcal{O}}_n \subset \widetilde{\mathcal{O}} \qquad (n \in \mathbb{N}).$ (4.7)

To see this, we realise that $\theta_n = \varepsilon H_{\text{plate}} + \mathcal{S}_n \leq$ $C^{\infty}(\overline{\Omega})$ such that $\xi(x,y) = 1$ for any $[x,y] \in \overline{\mathcal{O}}$ and $\xi(x,y) = 0$ for $[x,y] \in \partial\Omega$,
 $0 \leq \xi(x,y) \leq 1$ for $[x,y] \in \Omega$. Let us set $v_n = v + ||S_n - S||_{L_{\infty}(\Omega)}\xi$. Then $v_n \in V(\Omega)$ and $||v - v_n||_{V(\Omega)} = ||S_n - S||_{L_{\infty}(\Omega)} ||\xi||_{H^2(\Omega)} \to 0$ as $n \to \infty$. We can show that there exists $n_0 > 0$ such that for $n > n_0$ *Vn* = ϵ *H*_{plate} + *Sn* \leq ϵ
 Vn = ϵ *H*_{plate} + *Sn* \leq ϵ
 C, Ω and (4.7) follows. Obviously, there
 y) = 1 for any $[x, y] \in \overline{O}$ and $\xi(x, y)$
 y] $\in \Omega$. Let us set $v_n = v + ||S_n - S||_{L_{\infty}}$
 z = 1 for any $[x, y] \in \mathcal{O}$ and $\xi(x, y) = 0$ for $[x, y] \in \partial\Omega$,
 Ω . Let us set $v_n = v + ||S_n - S||_{L_{\infty}(\Omega)}\xi$. Then $v_n \in V(\Omega)$
 $S||_{L_{\infty}(\Omega)}||\xi||_{H^2(\Omega)} \to 0$ as $n \to \infty$. We can show that there
 $n > n_0$
 $\varepsilon H_{plate} + S_n$ in $\$

$$
v_n \geq \varepsilon H_{\text{plate}} + S_n \text{ in } \overline{\Omega} \Rightarrow v_n \in \mathcal{K}_{\varepsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega).
$$

Indeed, if $[x, y] \in \tilde{\mathcal{O}}$, then one has

$$
v_n = v + \|\mathcal{S}_n - \mathcal{S}\|_{L_{\infty}(\Omega)} \ge v + (\mathcal{S}_n - \mathcal{S}) \ge \varepsilon H_{\text{plate}} + \mathcal{S}_n.
$$

On the other hand, if $[x, y] \in \overline{\Omega} \setminus \tilde{\mathcal{O}}$, then we can write

$$
v_n \ge \varepsilon H_{\text{plate}} + S + \theta + |\mathcal{S}_n - \mathcal{S}| \xi. \tag{4.8}
$$

Since $[x, y] \notin \widetilde{\mathcal{O}}, \, [x, y] \notin \widetilde{\mathcal{O}}$ n for any n and $\vartheta_n \leq \frac{\text{const}}{2}$ so that

\n For hand, if
$$
[x, y] \in \overline{\Omega} \setminus \tilde{\mathcal{O}}
$$
, then we can write\n
$$
v_n \geq \varepsilon H_{\text{plate}} + \mathcal{S} + \theta + |\mathcal{S}_n - \mathcal{S}| \xi.
$$
\n

\n\n (4.8)\n

\n\n If $\tilde{\mathcal{O}}, [x, y] \notin \tilde{\mathcal{O}}_n$ for any n and $\vartheta_n \leq \frac{\text{const}}{2}$ so that\n
$$
(\mathcal{S}_n - \mathcal{S}) - \theta \leq \frac{\text{const}}{2}
$$
\n and\n
$$
-\frac{\text{const}}{2} \xi + (1 - \xi)\theta \leq \theta + |\mathcal{S}_n - \mathcal{S}| \xi.
$$
\n

\n\n (4.9)\n into (4.8)\n we obtain\n
$$
v_n \geq \varepsilon H_{\text{plate}} + \mathcal{S} + \mathcal{S}
$$
,\n where\n $\mathcal{S} = -\frac{\text{const}}{2} \xi + (1 - \xi)\theta$ \n

Inserting (4.9) into (4.8) we obtain $v_n \geq \varepsilon H_{plate} + S + S$, where $S = -\frac{\text{const}}{2} \xi + (1 \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{Y}) = \mathcal{Z}(\mathcal{Y}^*, \mathcal{Y}^*) =$ $\min_{\widetilde{\Omega} \setminus \widetilde{\Omega}} \Im > 0$ in the compact set $\overline{\Omega} \setminus \widetilde{\mathcal{O}}$. Indeed, let $\xi(x_*, y_*) = 0$. Then $[x_*, y_*] \in \partial \Omega$ and $\Im(x_*,y_*) = \theta(x_*, y_*) = -(\varepsilon H_{plate} + S(x_*, y_*)) \ge -\text{const} > 0.$ If $\xi(x_*,y_*) > 0$, then one has $\Im(x_*,y_*) \ge -\frac{\text{const}}{2} \{x_*,y_*\} > 0$. There exists $n_0(M)$ such that, for $n > n_0(M)$, $n_0(M)$, $n_1(M)$, $n_2(M)$, $n_3(M)$, $n_4(M)$, $n_5(M)$, $n_6(M)$, $n_7(M)$, $n_8(M)$, $n_9(M)$, $n_1(M)$, $n_2(M)$, $n_3(M)$, $n_4(M)$, $n_$ $||S_n - S||_{L_{\infty}(\Omega)} \leq M$. This means that $\Im(x, y) \geq \Im(x_*, y_*) \geq ||S_n - S||_{L_{\infty}(\Omega)} \geq (S_n - S)$ so that $v_n(x,y) \geq \varepsilon H_{plate} + S_n(x,y),n > n_0(M)$. Thus the proof of Lemma 4 is completed **U**

Lemma 5. For any $S \in U_{ad}^S(\Omega)$ the set $\mathcal{O}(S,\Omega)$ is a closed and convex subset of $W(\Omega)$ and

$$
S_n \to S \text{ in } C(\overline{\Omega}) \text{ for } S, S_n \in U_{ad}^S(\Omega) \Rightarrow \mathcal{O}_{\varepsilon}(S, \Omega) = \underline{\text{Lim }} \mathcal{O}_{\varepsilon}(S_n, \Omega).
$$

Proof. The closedness follows from the Lebesgue Theorem. The convexity is im mediate. Let $S_n \in U_{ad}^S(\Omega)$ with $S_n \to S$ strongly in $C(\overline{\Omega})$. There exists a $\theta \in C_0(\overline{\Omega})$ such that $0 \le \theta \le 1$ in Ω . For any $v \in \mathcal{O}_{\varepsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega)$ we construct a sequence $v_n = v + \theta ||\mathcal{S}_n - \mathcal{S}_n||$ $\mathcal{S}\|_{C(\overline{\Omega})}$. Then $v_n \in W(\Omega)$ and $v_n \geq \mathcal{S} + \varepsilon H_{\text{mem}} + (\mathcal{S}_n - \mathcal{S}) = \mathcal{S}_n + \varepsilon H_{\text{mem}}$ holds for a.e. $[x,y] \in \Omega$, so that $v_n \in \mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}_n,\Omega)$. Moreover, $||v_n-v||_{W(\Omega)} = ||\mathcal{S}_n-\mathcal{S}||_{C(\overline{\Omega})} ||\theta||_{W(\Omega)} \to 0$. Next, let $v_n \in \mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}_n, \Omega)$, with $v_n \to v$ weakly in $W(\Omega)$. Then due to the Rellich theorem, we have $v_n \to v$ strongly in $L_2(\Omega)$, since $v_n \to v$ weakly in $H^1(\Omega)$ for a.e. $[x, y] \in \Omega$ and $v_n \geq S_n + \varepsilon H_{\text{mem}}$ a.e. in Ω . From the Lebesgue theorem, $v \geq S + \varepsilon H_{\text{mem}}$ follows a.e. in Ω so that $v \in \mathcal{O}_{\varepsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega)$. Then the proof of Lemma 5 is completed \blacksquare

Lemma 6. For any $S \in U_{ad}^S(\Omega)$ the set $\mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(S, \Omega) \cap C^{\infty}(\overline{\Omega})$ is dense in $\mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(S, \Omega)$.

Proof. Let $v \in \mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega)$ be an arbitrary element and let $\mathcal{Z} \in H_0^2(\Omega)$ be a function such that $||Z||_{H_0^2(\Omega)} = 1$ and $Z > 0$ in Ω . Define the function $v_{(\epsilon)}$ as $v_{(\epsilon)} = v + \epsilon Z$ for $\varepsilon > 0$. Obviously, one has $v \in \mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega)$ be an arbitrary element and let $\mathcal{Z} \in H_0^2(\Omega) = 1$ and $\mathcal{Z} > 0$ in Ω . Define the function $v_{(\epsilon)}$ as $v_{(\epsilon)}$, one has
 $\|v_{(\epsilon)} - v\|_{V(\Omega)} = \epsilon \|Z\|_{H_0^2(\Omega)} = \epsilon$ and $v_{(\epsilon)} > v$.

$$
||v_{(\epsilon)} - v||_{V(\Omega)} = \varepsilon ||\mathcal{Z}||_{H^2_{\delta}(\Omega)} = \varepsilon \quad \text{and} \quad v_{(\epsilon)} > v.
$$

Since $S \in U_{ad}^S(\Omega)$ which leads to the assumption $\epsilon H_{plate} + S(\partial \Omega) < 0$ we have $v_{(\epsilon)} >$ $\epsilon H_{\text{plate}} + S$ in Ω for any $\epsilon > 0$. From the definition of $H^2(\Omega)$ it follows that there exist $v_{(\epsilon)} \in C^{\infty}(\overline{\Omega})$ such that $||v_{(\epsilon)} - v_{\epsilon(n)}||_{H^2(\Omega)} \to 0$ for $n \to \infty$. On the other hand, in view of the embedding theorem of $V(\Omega)$ into $C(\overline{\Omega})$ we may write $v_{\langle \epsilon \rangle} \to v_{\langle \epsilon \rangle}$ uniformly in $\overline{\Omega}$. Consequently, $v_{(\epsilon)n} > \epsilon H_{plate} + S$ in $\overline{\Omega}$ for n large enough. Therefore one has $v_{\langle \epsilon \rangle} \in \mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega) \cap C^{\infty}(\overline{\Omega})$. This prove our lemma \blacksquare

Lemma 7. For any
$$
S \in U_{ad}^S(\Omega)
$$
 the set $\mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(S,\Omega) \cap C_0^{\infty}(\Omega)$ is dense in $\mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(S,\Omega)$.

Proof. Let $v \in \mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(S,\Omega)$. In view of the definition of the space $W(\Omega)$ (since $\mathcal{O}_{\varepsilon}(\mathcal{S},\Omega) \subset W(\Omega)$ we may write $\|\mathbf{o}_n - v\|_{W(\Omega)} \to 0$ for $n \to \infty$ where the sequence $\{o_n\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ belongs to the space $C_0^{\infty}(\Omega)$. Let $v_n := \max[o_n, \varepsilon H_{\text{mem}} + S]$ so that

$$
v_n = \frac{1}{2} \left[(\mathcal{S} + \varepsilon H_{\text{mem}} + \mathbf{o}_n) + |\mathcal{S} + \varepsilon H_{\text{mem}} - \mathbf{o}_n| \right].
$$

Then due to that
$$
v \in \mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega)
$$
 and since the map $v \to |v|$ is continuous [13] we get
\n
$$
\lim_{n \to \infty} v_n = \frac{1}{2} [(\mathcal{S} + \epsilon H_{\text{mem}} + v) + |\mathcal{S} + \epsilon H_{\text{mem}} - v|] = \max [v, \mathcal{S} + \epsilon H_{\text{mem}}] = v
$$

strongly in $W(\Omega)$. It should be noted that for any $n \in \mathbb{N}$ the function v_n has a compact support in Ω and $v_n \in \mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega)$. Taking into account the above assertion, the set ${v \in \mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega) \cap C_0(\overline{\Omega})}$ is dense in $\mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega)$ (the function *v* has a compact support in Ω). In the following we consider a domain Ω_{\bullet} such that $\overline{\Omega} \subset \Omega^{\bullet}$. We extend the function $v \in \mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega) \cap C_0(\overline{\Omega})$ by assigning to it the value zero in the outer neighbourhood of Ω . This means that the extension Ev of *v* is defined by

Optimal Control of a Variational Inequality 923
by assigning to it the value zero in the outer neighbourhood of
the extension
$$
Ev
$$
 of v is defined by

$$
Ev(x,y) = \begin{cases} v(x,y) & \text{if } (x,y) \in \Omega \\ 0 & \text{if } (x,y) \in \Omega^* \setminus \Omega. \end{cases}
$$
(4.10)
trension Ev using the formula

$$
\mathcal{K}^{-1} \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} \omega_K([x,y] - [\xi,\eta]) \mathcal{J}(\xi,\eta) d\xi d\eta
$$

Let us regularize the extension *Ev* using the formula

(M1) $R_{\mathcal{K}}\mathcal{J}(x,y) = A\mathcal{K}^{-1} \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} \omega_{\mathcal{K}}([x,y] - [\xi,\eta]) \mathcal{J}(\xi,\eta) d\xi d\eta$

where the mollifier ω_K is given by

(1) by assigning to it the value zero in the out
\nthe extension *Ev* of *v* is defined by
\n
$$
Ev(x, y) = \begin{cases} v(x, y) & \text{if } (x, y) \in \Omega \\ 0 & \text{if } (x, y) \in \Omega^* \setminus \Omega. \end{cases}
$$
\nextension *Ev* using the formula
\n
$$
A\mathcal{K}^{-1} \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} \omega \kappa([x, y] - [\xi, \eta]) \mathcal{J}(\xi, \eta) d\xi d\eta
$$
\n
$$
v\kappa
$$
 is given by
\n
$$
ω\kappa([\vartheta, \theta]) = \begin{cases} exp \frac{||\vartheta, \theta||^2}{||\vartheta, \theta||^2 - \kappa^2} & \text{for } |[\vartheta, \theta]| \leq \kappa \\ 0 & \text{for } |[\vartheta, \theta]| > \kappa \end{cases}
$$
\n
$$
ve \text{ constants, such that } R_{\kappa} a = a \text{ if } a \text{ is con-\nifiers we have ω\kappa_n ∈ D(\mathbb{R}^2), ω\kappa_n ≥ 0, ∩_{n=1}^{\infty} s
$$

and A, K are positive constants, such that $R_K a = a$ if a is constant. Moreover, for the sequence of mollifiers we have $\omega_{K_n} \in \mathcal{D}(\mathbb{R}^2)$, $\omega_{K_n} \geq 0$, $\bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty}$ supp $(\omega_{K_n}) = \{0\}$ and $\{\supp(\omega_{\mathcal{K}_n})\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ is a decreasing sequence. $\omega_{\mathcal{K}}([\vartheta, \theta]) = \begin{cases} \exp\left[\frac{|\vartheta, \theta|}{|\vartheta, \theta|^{2} - \kappa^{2}}\right] & \text{for } |[\vartheta, \theta]| \leq \kappa \\ 0 & \text{for } |[\vartheta, \theta]| > \kappa \end{cases}$

e constants, such that $R_{\mathcal{K}}a = a$ if a is constant. Moreover, for

fiers we have $\omega_{\mathcal{K}_n} \in \mathcal{D}(\mathbb{R}^2)$

By virtue of (4.10) one has, $Ev \in H^1(R^2)$. Then we get

$$
n \in \mathbb{N}
$$
 is a decreasing sequence.
\ne of (4.10) one has, $Ev \in H^1(R^2)$. Then we get
\n $R_{\mathcal{K}_n} Ev \in \mathcal{D}(R^2)$ and $\text{supp}(R_{\mathcal{K}_n} Ev) \subset \text{supp}(v) + \text{supp}(\omega_{\mathcal{K}_n})$
\n $\lim_{n \to \infty} R_{\mathcal{K}_n} Ev = Ev \text{ strongly in } H^1(R^2)$.
\n \mathbb{N} of (4.11) one has
\n $\text{supp}(|R_{\mathcal{K}_n} Ev|) \subset Ev$ for n large enough.
\n \therefore hand we may write (we recall that $\text{supp}(Ev)$ is bounded)
\n $\lim_{n \to \infty} R_{\mathcal{K}_n} Ev = Ev$ strongly in $L_{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2)$.
\n $\text{define the restriction of the function } R_{\mathcal{K}_n} Ev$ on the domain Ω and we have
\n \mathbb{N}_{Ω} , which due to (4.11) - (4.13) gives

Next, in view of (4.11) one has

$$
supp(|R_{K_n}Ev|) \subset Ev \qquad \text{for } n \text{ large enough.} \tag{4.12}
$$

On the other hand we may write (we recall that *supp(Ev)* is bounded)

$$
\lim_{n \to \infty} R_{\mathcal{K}_n} E v = E v \qquad \text{strongly in } L_{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2). \tag{4.13}
$$

We now define the restriction of the function $R_{K_n} E v$ on the domain Ω and we have $v_n = R_{\mathcal{K}_n} E v |_{\Omega}$, which due to (4.11) - (4.13) gives $\text{supp}(|R_{\mathcal{K}_n}Ev|) \subset Ev$ for *n* large enough. (4.12)
 $\text{other hand we may write (we recall that } \text{supp}(Ev) \text{ is bounded})$
 $\lim_{n \to \infty} R_{\mathcal{K}_n} Ev = Ev$ strongly in $L_{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2)$. (4.13)
 $\text{now define the restriction of the function } R_{\mathcal{K}_n} Ev$ on the domain Ω and we have
 $\sum_n Ev|_{\Omega}$,

$$
v_n \in C_0^{\infty}(\Omega) \quad \text{and} \quad \lim_{n \to \infty} v_n = v \text{ strongly in } W(\Omega) \cap C_0(\overline{\Omega}). \tag{4.14}
$$

It should by noted that, for any $v \in \mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega) \cap C_0(\overline{\Omega})$ and $\mathcal{S} + \epsilon H_{\text{mem}} \leq 0$ in a neighbourhood of $\partial\Omega$, there exists a $\varepsilon > 0$ such that

$$
\begin{aligned}\n v &= 0 \\
 \mathcal{S} + \varepsilon H_{\text{mem}} &< 0 \quad \text{on } \Omega_{\mathcal{O}}\n \end{aligned}\n \tag{4.15}
$$

where $\Omega_{\mathcal{O}} = \{(x, y) \in \Omega : d([x, y], \partial \Omega) < \mathcal{O}\}\$ and $d([x, y], \partial \Omega)$ is the distance from $[x, y]$ to $\partial\Omega$. Then, by taking (4.13) and (4.15), for any $\varepsilon > 0$ there exists an $n_* = n_*(\varepsilon)$ such that for $n \geq n_*(\varepsilon)$ one has *p* bourhood of $\partial\Omega$, there exists a $\varepsilon > 0$ such that
 $v = 0$
 $S + \varepsilon H_{\text{mem}} < 0$ on $\Omega_{\mathcal{O}}$
 $\Omega_{\mathcal{O}} = \left\{ [x, y] \in \Omega : d([x, y], \partial\Omega) < \mathcal{O} \right\}$ and $d([x, y], \partial\Omega)$ is the dist
 2. Then, by taking (4.13) and (4.15),

$$
\begin{cases}\nv(x,y) - \varepsilon H_{\text{mem}} \le v_n(x,y) \le v(x,y) + \varepsilon H_{\text{mem}} & \text{for } [x,y] \in \Omega \setminus \Omega_{\mathcal{O}/2} \\
v_n(x,y) = v(x,y) & \text{for } [x,y] \in \Omega_{\mathcal{O}/2}.\n\end{cases}\n\tag{4.16}
$$

We observe that $\left[\overline{\Omega} \setminus \Omega_{O/2}\right]$ is a compact subset of $\overline{\Omega}$. Thus, there exists a function ϑ such that *t*g *t (\) (\) (\) C*_{*Q*}^{(*x*}) *t*) is a compact subset of $\overline{\Omega}$. Thus, there exists a function ϑ *t t* $\vartheta \in C_0^{\infty}(\Omega)$, $\vartheta \ge 0$ in Ω , $\vartheta(x, y) = 1$ for any $[x, y] \in \overline{\Omega} \setminus \Omega_{\mathcal{O}/2}$. (4.17)

$$
\vartheta \in C_0^{\infty}(\Omega), \quad \vartheta \ge 0 \text{ in } \Omega, \quad \vartheta(x, y) = 1 \text{ for any } [x, y] \in \overline{\Omega} \setminus \Omega_{\mathcal{O}/2}.
$$
 (4.17)

This means that by (4.14), (4.16) and (4.17) we get for the sequence ${Q_{(\epsilon)n}}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ defined by $\mathcal{Q}_{(\epsilon)n} = v_n + \epsilon v$ the relation $\mathcal{Q}_{(\epsilon)n} \in C_0^{\infty}(\Omega)$, $\lim_{\epsilon \to 0, n \to \infty} \mathcal{Q}_{(\epsilon)n} = v$ strongly in $W(\Omega)$, for $n \geq n_*(\varepsilon), Q_{(\varepsilon)n}(x,y) \geq v(x,y) \geq S(x,y) + \varepsilon H_{\text{mem}}$, for any $[x,y] \in \Omega$. Consequently, for every $v \in \mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega) \cap C_0(\overline{\Omega})$, there exists a sequence $\{v_k\}_{k\in\mathbb{N}}$ such that $v_k \in \mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega) \cap C_0^{\infty}(\Omega)$ for any k and $\lim_{k\to\infty} v_k = v$ strongly in $W(\Omega)$. This proves the lemma \blacksquare

In the following we show that $\mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega)$ is the closure of $\mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega)$ in $W(\Omega)$ (every element $v \in \mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega)$ can be approximated by a sequence $\{v_n\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}} \subset \mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega)$ such that $v_n \to v$ strongly in $W(\Omega)$, as $n \to \infty$).

Lemma 8. For any fixed element $S \in U_{ad}^S(\Omega)$ one has $\mathcal{O}_{\varepsilon}(S,\Omega)$ is the closure of $\mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S},\Omega)$ in $W(\Omega)$.

Proof. We consider a domain Ω_* such that $\overline{\Omega} \subset \Omega_*$. We extend an element $v \in$ $\mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega) \cap H^1_{0,p}(\Omega)$ assuming for its value zero in an outer neighbourhood of Ω ($H^1_{0,p}(\Omega)$) is the space of functions, having first derivatives integrable with the power $p > 2$ and vanishing on the boundary $\partial\Omega$. Note hat these functions are continuous in $\overline{\Omega}$). As well we extend the obstacle function $S_{\epsilon,plate}$ in theirs neighbourhood. In the following we use the continuity of *v* in $\overline{\Omega}$. Let us regularise the extension [Ev] and [ES_{e,plate}] using formula (Ml). $\mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(S, \Omega) \cap H_{0,p}^{1}(\Omega)$ assuming for its value zero in an outer neighbourhood of Ω ($H_{0,p}^{1}(\Omega)$)
is the space of functions, having first derivatives integrable with the power $p > 2$ and
vanishing on the boundar main Ω_* su

for its value

ing first derived

2. Note hat

iDet us regul

Let us regul

iDet us regul

iDet us regul

iCh

iDet us regul

iCh

in above e:

the above e:

i($\Omega_* \setminus \Omega$) th

For every *n* we take K_n such that

$$
R_{\mathcal{K}_n} Ev(x, y) + \frac{1}{n} \geq R_{\mathcal{K}_n} E \mathcal{S}_{\epsilon, \text{plate}}(x, y) + \frac{1}{n} \geq \mathcal{S}_{\epsilon, \text{plate}}(x, y)
$$
(4.18)

 $S + \varepsilon H_{\text{mem}}$. Let us consider in $(\Omega_* \setminus \Omega)$ the sequence $\{o_n\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ where $o_n = R_{\mathcal{K}_n} E v + \frac{1}{n}$. On the other hand, for sufficiently large *n* the functions $R_{K_n}Ev$ are equal to zero when $dis([x,y],\partial\Omega_*)\geq \mathcal{K}_n$. Thus we may write Let us regularise the extension $|Ev|$ and $|ES_{\epsilon,plate}|$ using

such that
 $+\frac{1}{n} \geq R_{K_n} ES_{\epsilon,plate}(x, y) + \frac{1}{n} \geq S_{\epsilon,plate}(x, y)$ (4.18)

re the above extensions, $S_{\epsilon,plate} = S + \epsilon H_{plate}$ and $S_{\epsilon,mem} =$

in $(\Omega_{\epsilon} \setminus \Omega)$ the sequence in $(\Omega_* \setminus \Omega)$ the sequence $\{o_n\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ where $o_n = R_{\mathcal{K}_n} E v + \frac{1}{n}$.
 Ciently large n the functions $R_{\mathcal{K}_n} E v$ are equal to zero when

we may write
 $o_n ||_{H^1(\Omega_* \setminus \Omega)} \to 0$ as $n \to \infty$. (4.19)
 $O \text{ with } \overline{O$

$$
\|\mathbf{o}_n\|_{H^1(\Omega_\bullet \backslash \Omega)} \to 0 \quad \text{as } n \to \infty. \tag{4.19}
$$

Let us choose a domain O with $\overline{O} \subset \Omega$, and extend the functions o_n in Ω assuming they vanish in 0. Then for the extension *Eo* we may write the estimate

$$
||E\mathbf{o}||_{H^1(\Omega_\bullet\setminus\mathcal{O})} \le M ||\mathbf{o}_n||_{H^1(\Omega_\bullet\setminus\Omega)}.\tag{4.20}
$$

Further, assume that $S_{\epsilon, \text{plate}} < \vartheta < (\varepsilon H_{\text{plate}} + (-M_{\text{min}})) < 0$ and $v > \frac{\vartheta}{2}$ in some neighbourhood Ω_{eff} of the heavel $\Omega_{\text{eff}} > 30$ and $\Omega_{\text{eff}} > 0$. neighbourhood $\Omega_{\mathcal{O}}$ of the boundary $\partial \Omega$, $\mathcal{O} = \Omega \setminus \overline{\Omega}_{\mathbf{o}}$. Next, due to estimate (4.20) one has $||E \mathbf{o}||_{H^1(\Omega, \setminus \mathcal{O})} \leq M ||\mathbf{o}_n||_{H^1(\Omega, \setminus \Omega)}$. (4.20)
 $|A \mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}| < \vartheta \leq (\varepsilon H_{\text{plate}} + (-M_{\text{min}})) \leq 0 \text{ and } \vartheta \geq \frac{\vartheta}{2} \text{ in some}$

boundary $\partial \Omega, \mathcal{O} = \Omega \setminus \overline{\Omega}_{\text{o}}$. Next, due to estimate (4.20) one
 $||E \math$

$$
||E\mathbf{o}_n||_{H^1(\Omega\setminus\mathcal{O})} \le M_* ||\mathbf{o}_n||_{H^1(\Omega_*\setminus\Omega)}.
$$
\n(4.21)

Moreover, by virtue of (4.19), the right-hand side of this inequality converges to zero as **Detimal Control of a Variational Inequality**
 n — ∞ . From the continuity of *Ev* it follows that
 n — ∞ . From the continuity of *Ev* it follows that Optimal Control of a Variational Inequality 925
 Il, the right-hand side of this inequality converges to zero as

uity of Ev it follows that
 $||R_{\mathcal{K}_n}Ev||_{C(\overline{\Omega_{\bullet}\setminus{\Omega}})} \to 0$ for $n \to \infty$. (4.22)
 D_n we may assume Optir

), the right-hand

y of Ev it follow
 $\kappa_n Ev \Vert_{C(\overline{\Omega_\star\setminus\Omega})}$

we may assume therefore of $\Vert Eo_n \Vert_{C(\overline{\Omega\setminus\Omega})} \leq$

t to *n*. We can do. Thus we have Optimal Control of a
 W it follows that
 $C(\overline{\Omega \cdot \langle \Omega \rangle}) \to 0$ for $n \to \infty$
 C($\overline{\Omega \cdot \langle \Omega \rangle} \leq M_0 \|\mathbf{0}_n\|_{C(\overline{\Omega \cdot \langle \Omega \rangle})}$
 We can deduce from (4.

$$
||R_{\mathcal{K}_n}Ev||_{C(\overline{\Omega_\bullet\setminus\Omega})} \to 0 \quad \text{for } n \to \infty. \tag{4.22}
$$

But for the extension $E_{\mathbf{O}_n}$ we may assume that the estimate

$$
\|E\mathbf{o}_n\|_{C(\overline{\Omega\setminus\Omega})}\leq M_\mathbf{o}\|\mathbf{o}_n\|_{C(\overline{\Omega\centerdot\setminus\Omega})}
$$

holds uniformly with respect to *n.* We can deduce from (4.22) that the right-hand side converges to zero for $n \to \infty$. Thus we have for the extensions the assertions

For
$$
(4.19)
$$
, the right side of of this inequality converges to zero as continuity of Ev it follows that

\n
$$
\|R_{\mathcal{K}_n}Ev\|_{C(\overline{\Omega_{\bullet}\setminus\Omega}} \to 0 \quad \text{for } n \to \infty.
$$
\n(4.22)

\nFor $E_{\mathcal{O}_n}$ we may assume that the estimate

\n
$$
\|E_{\mathcal{O}_n}\|_{C(\overline{\Omega\setminus\Omega})} \leq M_{\mathcal{O}} \|\mathcal{O}_n\|_{C(\overline{\Omega_{\bullet}\setminus\Omega})}
$$
\nwhere $n \to \infty$. Thus we have for the extensions the assertions

\n
$$
E_{\mathcal{O}_n}(x, y) = R_{\mathcal{K}_n}Ev(x, y) = \frac{1}{n} \quad (x, y) \in \partial\Omega
$$
\n
$$
\|E_{\mathcal{O}_n}\|_{H^1(\Omega/\mathcal{O})} \to 0 \quad \text{and} \quad \|E_{\mathcal{O}_n}\|_{C(\overline{\Omega\setminus\mathcal{O}})} \to 0.
$$
\nWe have

\n
$$
R_{\mathcal{K}_n}Ev(x, y) + \frac{1}{n} \geq S_{\varepsilon, \text{plate}} \quad (4.24)
$$
\nBut the right side of (4.24) is bounded from above in $\Omega_{\mathcal{O}}$ by a

By virtue of (4.18) we have

$$
R_{\mathcal{K}_n} Ev(x, y) + \frac{1}{n} \geq S_{\epsilon, \text{plate}} \tag{4.24}
$$

for all $[x, y] \in \Omega$. But the right-hand side of (4.24) is bounded from above in Ω_0 by a negative constant ϑ , whilst the left-hand side converges to v uniformly with respect to megative constant ϑ , whilst the left-hand side converges to v uniformly with respect to $[x, y]$ in the same neighbourhood (where $v > \frac{\vartheta}{2}$ in Ω_o). This gives the estimate (due to (4.23))
(4.23))
 $R_{\mathcal{K}_n} Ev(x, y) +$ (4.23))

$$
R_{\mathcal{K}_n} Ev(x, y) + \frac{1}{n} - Eo_n(x, y) \geq S_{\epsilon, \text{plate}}(x, y) > S_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}(H_{\text{plate}} > H_{\text{mem}}) \tag{4.24}
$$

(4.23))
 $R_{\mathcal{K}_n}Ev(x, y) + \frac{1}{n} - Eo_n(x, y) \ge S_{\epsilon, \text{plate}}(x, y) > S_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}(H_{\text{plate}} > H_{\text{mem}})$ (4.24)

for all $[x, y] \in \Omega$. Then the sequence $v_n = R_{\mathcal{K}_n}Ev + \frac{1}{n} - Eo_n$ belongs to the convex

set $\mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(S_n, \Omega)$ and $v_n \to v$ s $R_{\mathcal{K}_n}Ev(x, y) + \frac{1}{n} - Eo_n(x, y) \geq S_{\epsilon, \text{plate}}(x, y) > S_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}(H_{\text{plate}} > H_{\text{mem}})$ (4.24)
for all $[x, y] \in \Omega$. Then the sequence $v_n = R_{\mathcal{K}_n}Ev + \frac{1}{n} - Eo_n$ belongs to the convex
set $\mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(S_n, \Omega)$ and $v_n \to v$ strongly in set $\mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}_n, \Omega)$ and $v_n \to v$ strongly in $H_0^1(\Omega)$, $v \in \mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega) \cap H_{0,p}^1(\Omega)$. Note that for $v \in \mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega)$ there exists a sequence $v_n^* \in \mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega) \cap H_{0,p}^1(\Omega)$ such that $v_n^* \to v$ strongly in $H_0^1(\Omega)$. On the other hand, we may choose a sequence from $\mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega)$ strongly converging to v_n^* in $H_0^1(\Omega)$. Thus the proof of the lemma is complete

Since $\mathcal{L}(e, v)$ is weakly lower semicontinuous on $L_2(\Omega)$ we have

$$
\liminf_{n \to \infty} \mathcal{L}(e_n, v_n) = \liminf_{n \to \infty} \{ ||v_n - z_d||_{L_2(\Omega)}^2 \ge ||v - z_d||_{L_2(\Omega)}^2
$$

for $v_n \in V(\Omega)$ and $v \in W(\Omega)$ with $v_n \to v$ strongly in $U(\Omega)$. Consequently, condition (E0) is verified. From the above arguments it follows that all the assumptions of Theorems 1 — 3 are satisfied. Hence there exists at least one solution of the optimization problems (\mathcal{P}_{ϵ}) and (\mathcal{P}_{0}) , respectively.

4.1 Approximation by finite elements. Standard Galerkin. We shall propose approximate solutions of the optimization problem for a thin plate by the finite element method. We restrict ourselves to particular domains, namely we suppose that Ω is a parallelogram.

Consider a classical quadrilateral mesh \mathcal{T}_h of Ω , i.e. \mathcal{T}_h is a finite set of parallelograms G_i , by means of two systems of equidistant straight lines parallel with the sides Ω . Then we may write

$$
G_j \subset \overline{\Omega} \text{ for any } G_j \in \mathcal{T}_h
$$

$$
\bigcup_{G \in \mathcal{T}_h} G = \overline{\Omega}
$$

$$
\hat{G}_1 \cap \hat{G}_2 = \emptyset \text{ for any } G_1, G_2 \in \mathcal{T}_h \text{ such that } G_1 \neq G_2
$$

where G_1 denotes the interior of G_1 . Moreover, for any $G_1, G_2 \in \mathcal{T}_h$ with $G_1 \neq G_2$, exactly one of the conditions

- 1^0 $G_1 \cap G_2 = \emptyset$
- 2^0 G_1 and G_2 have only a whole common vertex
- **³⁰**G1 and *C2* have only a whole common edge

must hold. As usual *h* will be the length of the largest edge of the parallelograms in the quadrilateral mesh. Furthermore, we assume that \mathcal{T}_h is consistent with the partition of the boundary $\partial\Omega$. Thus we may write $\partial\Omega = \bigcup_{j=1}^{n(h)} \overline{A_{j-1}A_j}$ where A_j is the vertex of G in \mathcal{T}_h . whole common vertex
whole common edge
ne length of the largest edge of the
e, we assume that T_h is consistent
y write $\partial\Omega = \bigcup_{j=1}^{n(h)} \overline{A_{j-1}A_j}$ where
onsider only families $\{T_h\}$ ($h \to 0$
onsider only families

In what follows, we shall consider only families $\{\mathcal{T}_h\}$ $(h \to 0)$ of such partitions, which refine the "original" partition T_h . We shall say that a family $\{T_h\}$ is *regular*, if there exists a constant $c > 0$ such that $\frac{h}{\rho} \leq$ const for any $G_i \in \bigcup_h T_h$, where ρ denotes the diameter of the maximal circle contained in C. We suppose that the condition

$$
\mathcal{T}_{h_1} \subset \mathcal{T}_{h_2} \qquad \text{if } h_1 > h_2 \tag{4.25}
$$

is satisfied.

We introduce the spaces $Q_k(G)$ of bilinear (if $k = 1$) or bicubic (if $k = 3$) polynomials defined on the quadrilateral (see, e.g., [9, 12]). We denote

imal circle contained in G. We suppose

\n
$$
T_{h_1} \subset T_{h_2} \qquad \text{if } h_1 > h_2
$$
\naces $Q_k(G)$ of bil bil, and

\n
$$
W_h = \{A \in \overline{\Omega} : A \text{ is a vertex } G \in \mathcal{T}\}
$$
\n
$$
\mathcal{W}_h = \{A \in \mathcal{W}_h : A \notin \partial\Omega\}
$$
\n
$$
\Gamma_h = \{A \notin \mathcal{W}_h : A \in \partial\Omega\}.
$$
\nand

\n
$$
U_{ad}(\Omega) \text{ are approximated by the real and } U_{ad}(\Omega) \text{ are approximated by the real and } U_{ad}(\Omega) \text{ are respectively.}
$$

The spaces $V(\Omega)$, $W(\Omega)$ and $U_{ad}(\Omega)$ are approximated by the families of subspaces The spaces $V(\Omega)$, $V_{h_n}(\Omega)$ _{ne}n, $\{W_{h_n}$ ${V_{h_n}(\Omega)}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}, \{W_{h_n}(\Omega)\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ and ${U_{ad}^{h_n}(\Omega)}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$, respectively, where

$$
V_h(\Omega) = \{v \in V(\Omega) : v/G \in Q_3(G) \text{ for any } G \in \mathcal{T}_h\}
$$

\n
$$
W_h(\Omega) = \{v \in W(\Omega) : v/G \in Q_1(G) \text{ for any } G \in \mathcal{T}_h\}
$$

\n
$$
U_{ad}^{F,h}(\Omega) = \{v \in U_{ad}^E(\Omega) : E/G \in Q_0(G) \text{ for any } G \in \mathcal{T}_h\}
$$

\n
$$
U_{ad}^{g,h}(\Omega) = \{v \in U_{ad}^g(\Omega) : g/G \in Q_1(G) \text{ for any } G \in \mathcal{T}_h\}
$$

\n
$$
U_{ad}^{S,h}(\Omega) = \{v \in U_{ad}^S(\Omega) : S/G \in Q_3(G) \text{ for any } G \in \mathcal{T}_h\}.
$$

\nClearly, such defined subspaces $V_h(\Omega)$, $W_h(\Omega)$, $U_{ad}^{E,h}(\Omega)$, $U_{ad}^{g,h}(\Omega)$, $U_{ad}^{S,h}(\Omega)$ are finite dimensional (see [12]). It is then quite natural to approximate $\mathcal{K}_c(S,\Omega)$, $\mathcal{O}_c(S,\Omega)$ by

dimensional (see [12]). It is then quite natural to approximate $\mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(S, \overline{\Omega}), \mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(S, \Omega)$ by

$$
\mathcal{K}_{\epsilon,h}(\mathcal{S}_h,\Omega) = \left\{ v_h \in V_h(\Omega) : v_h(A_i^h) \geq \mathcal{S}_h(A_i^h) + \epsilon H_{\text{plate}} \; \forall \, A_i^h \in \dot{\mathcal{W}}_h, \text{i.e. } A_i^h \in \Omega \right\}
$$
\n
$$
\mathcal{O}_{\epsilon,h}(\mathcal{S}_h,\Omega) = \left\{ v_h \in W_h(\Omega) : v_h(A_i^h) \geq \mathcal{S}_h(A_i^h) + \epsilon H_{\text{mem}} \; \forall \, A_i^h \in \dot{\mathcal{W}}_h, \text{i.e. } A_i^h \in \Omega \right\},
$$

respectively.

Let us consider the following discrete variants of $a(E, v, z)$, $b(E, v, z)$, $\langle \mathcal{J}(q), v \rangle_{W(\Omega)}$ for any $e_h \in U_{ad}^h(\Omega)$:

Optimal Control of a Variational Inequality 927
\nrespectively.
\nLet us consider the following discrete variants of
$$
a(E, v, z)
$$
, $b(E, v, z)$, $(J(q), v)w(n)$
\nfor any $e_h \in U_{ad}^k(\Omega)$:
\n
$$
a(E_h, v_h, z_h)
$$
\n
$$
= \int_{\Omega} [N_{zz}(v_h), N_{yy}(v_h), N_{zy}(v_h)] [Q_A(E_h)] [N_{zz}(z_h), N_{yy}(z_h), N_{zy}(z_h)]^T d\Omega \qquad (4.26)
$$
\nfor any $v_h, z_h \in V_h(\Omega)$,
\n
$$
\langle J(q), v_h \rangle_{W(\Omega)} = \sum_{n=1}^M F_a v_h(x_a, y_a) + \int_{\Omega} q v_h d\Omega \qquad (4.27)
$$
\nfor any $v_h \in V_h(\Omega)$, and
\n
$$
b(E_h, v_h, z_h) = \int_{\Omega} Q_{\theta}(E_h) (N_x(v_h)N_x(z_h) + N_y(v_h)N_y(z_h)) d\Omega \qquad (4.28)
$$
\nfor any $v_h, z_h \in W_h(\Omega)$. On the other hand, the linear operators
\n
$$
A_h(E_h) : V_h(\Omega) \to V_h^*(\Omega)
$$
\n
$$
B_h(E_h) : W_h(\Omega) \to W_h^*(\Omega)
$$
\n
$$
B_h(E_h) : W_h(\Omega) \to W_h^*(\Omega)
$$
\n
$$
\langle A_h(E_h) v_h, z_h \rangle_{V_h(\Omega)} = a_h(E_h, v_h, z_h),
$$
\nrespectively. In the following we assume that
\n
$$
\langle A_h(E_h) v_h, z_h \rangle_{V_h(\Omega)} := \langle A(E_h, v_h, z_h), z_h \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\langle S_h(E_h) v_h, z_h \rangle_{V_h(\Omega)} := \langle (I(e_h), v_h, z_h)_{V(\Omega)} \rangle
$$
\n
$$
\langle J_h(\Omega_h, v_h) w_h(\Omega) \rangle = \langle S(h_h, v_h, z_h)_{V(\Omega)} \rangle
$$
\n
$$
\langle S_h(E_h) v_h, z_h \rangle_{V_h(\Omega)} := \langle I(E_h, v_h, z_h)_{V(\Omega)} \rangle
$$
\nThis means that no numerical integration is used in the problem. The approximations of (P_{hc}) and (P_{ho})

for any $v_h, z_h \in V_h(\Omega)$,

$$
\langle \mathcal{J}(q), v_h \rangle_{W(\Omega)} = \sum_{a=1}^{M} F_a v_h(x_a, y_a) + \int_{\Omega} q v_h d\Omega \tag{4.27}
$$

for any $v_h \in V_h(\Omega)$, and

$$
\langle \mathcal{J}(q), v_h \rangle_{W(\Omega)} = \sum_{a=1}^{M} F_a v_h(x_a, y_a) + \int_{\Omega} q v_h d\Omega \qquad (4.27)
$$

\n
$$
\in V_h(\Omega), \text{ and}
$$

\n
$$
b(E_h, v_h, z_h) = \int_{\Omega} Q_\mathcal{B}(E_h) \big(\mathcal{N}_z(v_h) \mathcal{N}_z(z_h) + \mathcal{N}_y(v_h) \mathcal{N}_y(z_h) \big) d\Omega \qquad (4.28)
$$

for any $v_h, z_h \in W_h(\Omega)$. On the other hand, the linear operators

$$
\begin{aligned} \mathcal{A}_h(E_h): V_h(\Omega) &\to V_h^*(\Omega) \\ \mathcal{B}_h(E_h): W_h(\Omega) &\to W_h^*(\Omega) \end{aligned}
$$

define the discrete bilinear forms

$$
\langle A_h(E_h)v_h,z_h\rangle_{V_h(\Omega)}=a_h(E_h,v_h,z_h)\n\langle B_h(E_h)v_h,z_h\rangle_{W_h(\Omega)}=b_h(E_h,v_h,z_h),
$$

respectively. In the following we assume that

$$
\langle B_h(E_h)v_h, z_h \rangle_{W_h(\Omega)} = b_h(E_h, v_h, z_h),
$$

allowing we assume that

$$
\langle A_h(E_h)v_h, z_h \rangle_{V_h(\Omega)} \equiv \langle A(E_h)v_h, z_h \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$

$$
\langle \mathcal{J}_h(q_h), v_h \rangle_{W_h(\Omega)} \equiv \langle \mathcal{J}(q_h), v_h \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$

$$
\langle B_h(E_h)v_h, z_h \rangle_{W_h(\Omega)} \equiv \langle B(E_h)v_h, z_h \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$

$$
\mathcal{L}_h(e_h, v_h) \equiv \mathcal{L}(e_h, v_h).
$$

This means that no numerical integration is used in the problem. The approximations of (\mathcal{P}_{he}) and (\mathcal{P}_{h0}) are obvious now.

Due to the above made choice assumptions $(H1)_{A_h}/1^0$, 4^0 and $(H1)_{B_h}/1^0$ are satisfied for our problem. Assumptions $(H1)_{B_h}/5^0$, 6^0 are satisfied too, as $B_h \equiv 0$ for $h \in (0, 1)$. Let us check assumptions $(H1)_{A_h}/2^0$, 3^0 and $(H1)_{B_h}/2^0$, 3^0 . If $E_{h_n} \to E$ in *R* and $q_{h_n} \to q$ uniformly in $\overline{\Omega}$, $S_{h_n} \to S$ strongly in $H^2(\Omega)$, $v_{h_n} \to v$ weakly in $V(\Omega)$, \rightarrow *z* strongly in $V(\Omega)$, then

28. J. Lovíšek
\n
$$
\begin{aligned}\n&\rightarrow z \text{ strongly in } V(\Omega), \text{ then} \\
&\int_{\Omega} \left[\mathcal{N}_{xz}(v_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{yy}(v_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{xy}(v_{h_n}) \right] \\
&\times \left[Q_A(E_{h_n}) \right] \left[\mathcal{N}_{xz}(z_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{yy}(z_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{xy}(z_{h_n}) \right]^T d\Omega \\
&= \int_{\Omega} \left[\mathcal{N}_{xz}(v_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{yy}(v_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{xy}(v_{h_n}) \right] \\
&\times \left[Q_A(E_{h_n} - E) \right] \left[\mathcal{N}_{zz}(z_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{yy}(z_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{zy}(z_{h_n}) \right]^T d\Omega \\
&+ \int_{\Omega} \left[\mathcal{N}_{zz}(v_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{yy}(v_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{zy}(v_{h_n}) \right] \\
&\times \left[Q_A(E) \right] \left[\mathcal{N}_{zz}(z_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{yy}(z_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{zy}(z_{h_n}) \right]^T d\Omega \\
&\rightarrow \int_{\Omega} \left[\mathcal{N}_{xz}(v), \mathcal{N}_{yy}(v), \mathcal{N}_{zy}(v) \right] \left[Q_A(E) \right] \left[\mathcal{N}_{zz}(z), \mathcal{N}_{yy}(z), \mathcal{N}_{zy}(z) \right]^T d\Omega \\
&\text{d} \\
&\liminf_{h_n \to 0} \int_{\Omega} \left[\mathcal{N}_{zz}(v_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{yy}(v_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{zy}(v_{h_n}) \right]\n\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\rightarrow \int_{\Omega} \left[\mathcal{N}_{xz}(v), \mathcal{N}_{yy}(v), \mathcal{N}_{zy}(v) \right] \left[Q_{\mathcal{A}}(E) \right] \left[\mathcal{N}_{xz}(z), \mathcal{N}_{yy}(z), \mathcal{N}_{xy}(z) \right]^{T} d\Omega
$$
\n
$$
\liminf_{h_n \to 0} \int_{\Omega} \left[\mathcal{N}_{xz}(v_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{yy}(v_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{zy}(v_{h_n}) \right]
$$
\n
$$
\times \left[Q_{\mathcal{A}}(E_{h_n}) \right] \left[\mathcal{N}_{xz}(v_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{yy}(v_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{zy}(v_{h_n}) \right]^{T} d\Omega
$$
\n
$$
\geq \liminf_{h_n \to 0} \int_{\Omega} \left[\mathcal{N}_{xz}(v_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{yy}(v_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{zy}(v_{h_n}) \right]
$$
\n
$$
\times \left[Q_{\mathcal{A}}(E) \right] \left[\mathcal{N}_{xz}(v_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{yy}(v_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{zy}(v_{h_n}) \right]^{T} d\Omega
$$
\n
$$
+ \lim_{h_n \to 0} \int_{\Omega} \left[\mathcal{N}_{xz}(v_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{yy}(v_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{zy}(v_{h_n}) \right]
$$
\n
$$
\times \left[Q_{\mathcal{A}}(E_{h_n} - E) \right] \left[\mathcal{N}_{zz}(v_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{yy}(v_{h_n}), \mathcal{N}_{zy}(v_{h_n}) \right]^{T} d\Omega
$$
\n
$$
\geq \int_{\Omega} \left[\mathcal{N}_{xz}(v), \mathcal{N}_{yy}(v), \mathcal{N}_{zy}(v) \right] \left[Q_{\mathcal{A}}(E) \right] \left[\mathcal{N}_{zz}(v), \mathcal{N}_{yy}(v), \mathcal{N}_{zy}(v) \right]^{T} d\Omega.
$$
\n(4.30)

In fact, as the form $a(E, \cdot, \cdot)$ is elliptic on $V(\Omega)$ for any $E \in U_{ad}^E(\Omega)$, therefore it is weakly lower semicontinuous. Consequently, conditions $(H1)_{A_h}/2^0$, 3^0 are verified. Similarly, we can verify conditions $(H1)_{\mathcal{B}_h}/2^0$, 3^0 . Next, the Arzelá-Ascoli theorem and the definition of $U_{ad}(\Omega)$ yield assumption $(H2)_h/1^0$. (*E*)] $[N_{xx}(v), N_{yy}(v), N_{xy}(v)]$

n $V(\Omega)$ for any $E \in U_{ad}^E(\Omega)$

ntly, conditions $(H1)_{A_h}/2^0$,
 2^0 , 3^0 . Next, the Arzelá-Asco
 $H2)_h/1^0$.

ons $(H2)_h/2^0$ and $((L0)_{A_h})$,

cange linear interpolate of q

const $\cdot h||q||_{$

The crucial point is to prove assumptions $(H2)_h/2^0$ and $((L0)_{A_h})$, $((L0)_{B_h})$. Let *q* $\in U_{ad}^{q}(\Omega)$ and $I_{h}q \in U^{q,h}(\Omega)$ be the Lagrange linear interpolate of *q* over \mathcal{T}_{h} . Since *q* $\in W^1_{\infty}(\Omega)$, the interpolation theory yields
 $q \in W^1_{\infty}(\Omega)$, the interpolation theory yields
 $||q - I_h q||_{L_{\infty}(\Omega)} \le$ the definition of U_{ad} (

The crucial point
 $q \in U_{ad}^{q}(\Omega)$ and $I_{h}q \in$
 $q \in W_{\infty}^{1}(\Omega)$, the interpresent proposition
 Q
 Ω
 Ω_{b}
 Ω_{b}
 Ω_{b}
 Ω_{b}

$$
\|q - I_h q\|_{L_{\infty}(\Omega)} \le \text{const} \cdot h \|q\|_{W^1_{\infty}(\Omega)}.\tag{4.31}
$$

Obviously, $c_{1q} \leq I_h q \leq c_{2q}$ everywhere in $\overline{\Omega}$. Finally, we have for $\overline{P_i P_{i+1}}$ parallel with

the x -axis (or y -axis)

Optimal Control of a Variational Inequality 929
\nthe x-axis (or y-axis)
\n
$$
\left|\frac{\partial I_h q}{\partial x}\right| = \frac{1}{h_x} |q(P_{i+1}) - q(P_i)| \leq \frac{1}{h_x} \int_{P_i}^{P_{i+1}} \left|\frac{\partial q}{\partial x}\right| dx \leq M_{(x)}
$$
\n
$$
\left|\frac{\partial I_h q}{\partial y}\right| = \frac{1}{h_y} |q(P_{i+1}) - q(P_i)| \leq \frac{1}{h_y} \int_{P_i}^{P_{i+1}} \left|\frac{\partial q}{\partial y}\right| dy \leq M_{(y)}.
$$
\nConsider the parallelogram and use the skew coordinates $[\xi_1, \eta_2]$ via the affine mapping
\n
$$
[x, y] = \mathcal{P}([\xi, \eta]): x = \xi + \eta \cos \alpha \text{ and } y = \eta \sin \alpha
$$
\n(4.32)
\nwhich maps a rectangle K, onto K. Let $v \in Q_1(K)$. Then $v \circ \mathcal{P} = \hat{v} \in Q_1(K_*)$. Let
\n $\Omega = \mathcal{P}(\Omega_*)$, $\Omega_* = (0, L_x) \times (0, L_y)$, $h_x = \frac{L_x}{\eta}$ and $h_y = \frac{L_y}{\eta}$. Denote by F_{ij} the grid
\npoints with coordinates $\xi = ih_x$ and $\eta = jh_y$ $(i = 1, 2, ..., m$ and $j = 1, 2, ..., n)$,
\n $K_{ij}^* = [(i - 1)h_x, ih_x] \times [(j - 1)h_y, jh_y], K_{ij} = \mathcal{P}(K_{ij}^*)$

Consider the parallelogram and use the skew coordinates $[\xi_1, \eta_2]$ via the affine mapping

$$
[x, y] = \mathcal{P}([\xi, \eta]): x = \xi + \eta \cos \alpha \text{ and } y = \eta \sin \alpha \qquad (4.32)
$$

which maps a rectangle K_* onto K . Let $v \in Q_1(K)$. Then $v \circ \mathcal{P} = \hat{v} \in Q_1(K_*)$. Let points with coordinates $\xi = i h_x$ and $\eta = j h_y$ ($i = 1, 2, ..., m$ and $j = 1, 2, ..., n$), $[x, y] = \mathcal{P}([\xi, \eta]) : x = \xi + \eta \cos \alpha$ and $y = \eta \sin \alpha$
 Happon K , onto K . Let $v \in Q_1(K)$. Then $v \circ \mathcal{P} = \hat{v} \in Q_1(K)$,
 $P(\Omega_*)$, $\Omega_* = (0, L_x) \times (0, L_y)$, $h_x = \frac{L_x}{m}$ and $h_y = \frac{L_y}{n}$. Denote by F_{ij} th

with coordinates

s with coordinates
$$
\xi = i h_x
$$
 and $\eta = j h_y$ $(i = 1, 2, ..., m$ and $j = 1, 2, ..., n$)
\n $K_{ij}^* = [(i - 1)h_x, ih_x] \times [(j - 1)h_y, jh_y], K_{ij} = \mathcal{P}(K_{ij}^*)$
\n $H_{ij}^* = ((i - \frac{1}{2})h_x, (i + \frac{1}{2})h_x) \times ((j - \frac{1}{2})h_y, (j + \frac{1}{2})h_y) \cap \Omega_*, H_{ij} = \mathcal{P}(H_{ij}^*)$.
\nmeans that H_{ij} is a "neighborhood" of the point $\mathcal{P}(F_{ij})$. Let us set
\n $I_h q(\mathcal{P}(F_{ij})) = \frac{1}{\text{mes } H_{ij}} \int_{H_{ij}} I_h q(x, y) d\Omega$ $(0 \le i \le m; 0 \le j \le n)$.
\nmay write
\n $\int_{K_{ij}} I_h q d\Omega = \frac{1}{4} \text{mes } K_{ij} \sum_{k=1}^4 I_h q(F_{ij}^K)$,
\ne F_{ij}^K are vertices of the parallelogram K_{ij} .
\net S_{ij} denote the union of all parallelograms K_{ij} , which are adjacent to the

This means that H_{ij} is a "neighbourhood" of the point $\mathcal{P}(F_{ij})$. Let us set

$$
= [(i-1)n_x, in_z] \times [(j-1)n_y, in_y], \quad N_{ij} = r(N_{ij})
$$
\n
$$
= ((i - \frac{1}{2})h_x, (i + \frac{1}{2})h_z) \times ((j - \frac{1}{2})h_y, (j + \frac{1}{2})h_y) \cap \Omega_*, \quad H_{ij} = \mathcal{P}(H)
$$
\nas that H_{ij} is a "neighborhood" of the point $\mathcal{P}(F_{ij})$. Let us set

\n
$$
I_h q(\mathcal{P}(F_{ij})) = \frac{1}{\text{mes } H_{ij}} \int_{H_{ij}} I_h q(x, y) d\Omega \qquad (0 \le i \le m; \quad 0 \le j \le n).
$$

We may write

$$
\int_{K_{ij}} I_h q \, d\Omega = \frac{1}{4} \text{mes } K_{ij} \sum_{k=1}^4 I_h q(F_{ij}^K),
$$

where F_{ij}^K are vertices of the parallelogram K_{ij} .

Let S_{ij} denote the union of all parallelograms K_{ij} , which are adjacent to the node $\mathcal{P}(F_{ij})$. Then we have

$$
\int_{\Omega} I_h q \, d\Omega = \sum_{i=1}^m \sum_{j=1}^n \int_{K_{ij}} I_h q \, d\Omega
$$

=
$$
\sum_{i=1}^m \sum_{j=1}^n \frac{1}{4} \text{mes } K_{ij} \sum_{k=1}^4 I_h q(\mathcal{P}(F_{ij}^K))
$$

=
$$
\sum_{i=0}^m \sum_{j=0}^n I_h q(\mathcal{P}(F_{ij}^K)) \frac{1}{4} \text{mes } \mathcal{S}_{ij}
$$

=
$$
\sum_{i=0}^m \sum_{j=0}^n \frac{\text{mes } \mathcal{S}_{ij}}{4 \text{mes } H_{ij}} \int_{H_{ij}} q \, d\Omega
$$

=
$$
\int_{\Omega} q \, d\Omega
$$

since mes $S_{ij} = 4$ mes H_{ij} , $\cup_{i,j} \overline{H}_{ij} = \Omega$. Let $u_{\epsilon}(e) \in V(\Omega)$ be the solution of (1.3) (with respect to (4.2) - (4.4)) and $u_{eh}(e) \in V_h(\Omega)$ be the solution of (2.1) (with respect to (4.26) - (4.28)). Regarding the regularity of the state function $u_{\epsilon}(e) \in \mathcal{K}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega)$ it is shown in [4] that $q \in L_p(\Omega)$ with $p > 2$ implies $u_\varepsilon \in W^3_{p,loc}(\Omega)$. Taking into account (4.31), a standard estimate gives since mes $S_{ij} = 4$ mes H_{ij} , $\cup_{i,j} \overline{H}_{ij} = \Omega$. Let $u_{\epsilon}(e) \in V(\Omega)$ be the solution
respect to (4.2) - (4.4)) and $u_{\epsilon}h(e) \in V_h(\Omega)$ be the solution of (2.1) (w
(4.26) - (4.28)). Regarding the regularity of the state f *li* = Ω . Let $u_{\epsilon}(e) \in V(\Omega)$ be the solution of (1.3) (with
 $h(e) \in V_h(\Omega)$ be the solution of (2.1) (with respect to

regularity of the state function $u_{\epsilon}(e) \in \mathcal{K}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega)$ it is

th $p > 2$ implies $u_{\epsilon} \in W_{p,loc}^$

$$
||u_{\epsilon}(e)-u_{\epsilon h}(I_h e)||_{H^2(\Omega)} \leq M(\epsilon)h||u_{\epsilon}(e)||_{H^3(\Omega)} \leq M_{\bullet}(\epsilon)h.
$$

Therefore, as $u_{\epsilon}(e) \in \mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega)$ and $u_{\epsilon h}(I_h e) \in \mathcal{K}_{\epsilon, h}(\mathcal{S}_h, \Omega)$ for *h* sufficiently small (for every $\frac{1}{2}\alpha_B \geq \epsilon > h$). This gives the verification of assumption $(H2)_h/2^0$.

Lemma 9. For any $S \in U_{ad}^S(\Omega)$ there exists a sequence $\{S_{h_n}\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ with $h_n \to 0^+$ *such that* $S_{h_n} \in U_{ad}^{S,h}(\Omega)$ and

$$
\lim_{h_n \to 0^+} \|\mathcal{S}_{h_n} - \mathcal{S}\|_{C(\overline{\Omega})} = 0. \tag{4.33}
$$

Proof. Consider the parallelogram Ω and use the skew coordinates $[\xi, \eta]$ via map-Lemma 9. For any $S \in U_{ad}^{S}(\Omega)$ there exists a sequence $\{S_{h_n}\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ with $h_n \to 0^+$

such that $S_{h_n} \in U_{ad}^{S,h}(\Omega)$ and
 $\lim_{h_n \to 0^+} ||S_{h_n} - S||_{C(\overline{\Omega})} = 0.$ (4.33)

Proof. Consider the parallelogram Ω and use $\eta = jh_y \ \ (i = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, m; \ j = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, n)$: 32). We have $\Omega = \mathcal{P}(\Omega_*)$, $\Omega_* = (0, L_z) \times (0, L_y)$; $h_z = \frac{L_z}{m}$ and $h_y = \frac{L_z}{n}$.
following we denote by F_{ij} the grid points with coordinates $\xi = ih_z$ and μ_i , $(i = 0, 1, 2, ..., m; j = 0, 1, 2, ..., n)$:
 $2_{ij}^* = [(i - 1)h_z, ih_z] \times$

$$
Q_{ij}^* = [(i-1)h_x, ih_x] \times [(j-1)h_y, jh_y], Q_{ij} = \mathcal{P}(Q_{ij}^*)
$$

$$
\mathcal{O}_{ij}^* = ((i-\frac{1}{2})h_x, (i+\frac{1}{2})h_x) \times ((j-\frac{1}{2})h_y, (j+\frac{1}{2})h_y) \cap \Omega_*, \ \mathcal{O}_{ij} = \mathcal{P}(\mathcal{O}_{ij}^*).
$$

This means \mathcal{O}_{ij} is a "neighbourhood" of the point $\mathcal{P}(F_{ij})$. Let us set

$$
S_h(\mathcal{P}(F_{ij})) = \frac{1}{\text{mes } \mathcal{O}_{ij}} \int_{\mathcal{O}_{ij}} \mathcal{S}(x, y) \, dx \, dy \qquad (0 \le i \le m; \ 0 \le j \le n). \tag{4.34}
$$

Next, we shall show that interpolating the nodal values (4.34) by functions from $Q_1(\mathcal{Q}_{\pmb{i}},\pmb{i})$ we obtain $S_h \in U_{ad}^{S,h}(\Omega)$. We may write

$$
J_{O_{ij}} \int_{O_{ij}} O(x, y) dxdy \qquad (0 \le t \le m,
$$

interpolating the nodal values (4.34) b
We may write

$$
\int_{Q_{ij}} S_h dx dy = \frac{1}{4} \text{mes } Q_{ij} \sum_{k=1}^4 S_h(F_{ij}^k)
$$

where F_{ij}^k are vertices of the parallelogram Q_{ij} . Let S_{ij} denote the union of all parallelograms Q_{ij} , which are adjacent to the node $P(F_{ij})$. Then we have

$$
\begin{aligned}\n\text{(}\Omega\text{). We may write} \\
\int_{Q_{ij}} S_h dx dy &= \frac{1}{4} \text{mes } Q_{ij} \sum_{k=1}^4 S_h(F_{ij}^k) \\
\text{as of the parallelogram } Q_{ij}. \text{ Let } S_{ij} \text{ denote the } i \text{ are adjacent to the node } \mathcal{P}(F_{ij}) \text{. Then we have} \\
\int_{\Omega} S_h dx dy &= \sum_{i=1}^m \sum_{j=1}^n \int_{Q_{ij}} S_h dx dy \\
&= \sum_{i=1}^m \sum_{j=1}^n \frac{1}{4} \text{mes } Q_{ij} \sum_{k=1}^4 S_h(\mathcal{P}(F_{ij}^k)) \\
&= \sum_{i=0}^m \sum_{j=0}^n S_h(\mathcal{P}(F_{ij}^k)) \frac{1}{4} \text{mes } S_{ij} \\
&= \sum_{i=0}^m \sum_{j=0}^n \frac{\text{mes } S_{ij}}{4 \text{ mes } \mathcal{O}_{ij}} \int_{\mathcal{O}_{ij}} S dx dy \\
&= \int_{\Omega} S dx dy \\
&= M_S\n\end{aligned}
$$

since mes $S_{ij} = 4$ mes \mathcal{O}_{ij} , $\cup_{i,j} \overline{\mathcal{O}}_{ij} = \Omega$.

Optimal Control of a Variation

e mes $S_{ij} = 4$ mes \mathcal{O}_{ij} , $\cup_{i,j} \overline{\mathcal{O}}_{ij} = \Omega$.

We now introduce the functions $S_* = S \circ \mathcal{P}$ and $S_{*(h)} = S_h$

ransformed into the formula We now introduce the functions $S_*=S\circ P$ and $S_{*(h)}=S_h\circ P$. Then (4.34) can be transformed into the formula

Optimal Control of a Variational Inequality 931
\n
$$
J_{i,j}\overline{O}_{ij} = \Omega.
$$
\nfunctions $S_* = S \circ \mathcal{P}$ and $S_{*(h)} = S_h \circ \mathcal{P}$. Then (4.34) can
\nmula
\n
$$
S_{*(h)}(F_{ij}) = \frac{1}{\text{mes } \mathcal{O}_{ij}^*} \int_{\mathcal{O}_{ij}^*} S_* d\xi d\eta.
$$
\n(4.35)
\ntify the system $[\xi, \eta]$ with a skew coordinate system, parallel

Moreover, as far as we identify the system $[\xi, \eta]$ with a skew coordinate system, paralle
with the edges of Ω , we easily verify that
 $\frac{\partial S}{\partial \xi} = \frac{\partial S_*}{\partial \xi}$, $\frac{\partial S}{\partial \eta} = \frac{\partial S_*}{\partial \eta}$, $\frac{\partial S_h}{\partial \xi} = \frac{\partial S_{*(h)}}{\partial \xi}$ with the edges of Ω , we easily verify that

$$
\frac{\partial S}{\partial \xi} = \frac{\partial S_{\bullet}}{\partial \xi}, \quad \frac{\partial S}{\partial \eta} = \frac{\partial S_{\bullet}}{\partial \eta}, \quad \frac{\partial S_{h}}{\partial \xi} = \frac{\partial S_{\bullet(h)}}{\partial \xi}, \quad \frac{\partial S_{h}}{\partial \eta} = \frac{\partial S_{\bullet(h)}}{\partial \eta}
$$

corresponding points. Let us extend S_{\bullet} onto a rectangle

$$
\left(-\frac{1}{2}h_{x}, L_{x} + \frac{1}{2}h_{x}\right) \times \left(-\frac{1}{2}h_{y}, L_{y} + \frac{1}{2}h_{y}\right)
$$

tension $S_{0} = S_{\bullet}$ in Ω_{\bullet} and S_{0} is symmetric with respect to the s

holds at the corresponding points. Let us extend \mathcal{S}_{*} onto a rectangle

$$
\big(-\tfrac{1}{2}h_x,L_x+\tfrac{1}{2}h_x\big)\times\big(-\tfrac{1}{2}h_y,L_y+\tfrac{1}{2}h_y\big)
$$

so that the extension $S_0 = S_*$ in Ω_* and S_0 is symmetric with respect to the sides, namely $S_0(L_x + a, \eta) = S_0(L_x - a, \eta)$ for any $\eta \in (-\frac{1}{2}h_y, L_y + \frac{1}{2}h_y)$ and any $a \in (0, \frac{1}{2}h_x)$, and similarly along the other sides of $\partial\Omega_{\bullet}$. This means that we may write $\frac{1}{2}h_x, L_x + \frac{1}{2}h_x \times (-\frac{1}{2}h_x)$
 *S*_{**s**} in Ω **,** and S_0 is symme
 n) for any $\eta \in (-\frac{1}{2}h_y, h_x)$

ides of $\partial \Omega$ **.** This means
 $\frac{1}{h_x h_y} \int_{\mathcal{R}_{ij(0)}} S_0 d\xi d\eta$ (*i*_y, $L_y + \frac{1}{2}h_y$)

ttric with respect to the sides, namely
 $L_y + \frac{1}{2}h_y$) and any $a \in (0, \frac{1}{2}h_x)$, and

that we may write
 $(0 \le i \le m; 0 \le j \le n)$ (4.36) so that the extension $S_0 = S_*$ in Ω_* and S_0 is symmetric with respect to the sides, namely $S_0(L_x + a, \eta) = S_0(L_x - a, \eta)$ for any $\eta \in (-\frac{1}{2}h_y, L_y + \frac{1}{2}h_y)$ and any $a \in (0, \frac{1}{2}h_x)$, and similarly along the other s

$$
S_{\bullet(h)}(F_{ij}) = \frac{1}{h_x h_y} \int_{\mathcal{R}_{ij}(0)} S_0 d\xi d\eta \qquad (0 \le i \le m; \ 0 \le j \le n) \qquad (4.36)
$$

instead of (4.35) where $\mathcal{R}_{ij(0)}$ denotes the (complete) rectangle with the center F_{ij} and the lengths of sides h_x and h_y . We have

$$
(\frac{1}{2} \cdot \frac{1}{2} \cdot \frac{
$$

making use of the fact that $|\frac{\partial S_0}{\partial \xi}|\leq M_{\bf o}$ holds almost everywhere. Due to the fact that $S_{\bullet(h)} \in Q_1(Q_{ij}^*)$ in Q_{ij}^* , the derivative $\frac{\partial S_{\bullet(h)}}{\partial \xi}$ attains its maximum at the boundary ∂Q_{ij}^* . Then by virtue of (4.37), we obtain the estimate $|\frac{\partial S_h}{\partial \xi}| \leq M_0$ for any $[x, y] \in \Omega$. $M_{\mathcal{O}} = M_{\mathcal{O}}$
 $\mathcal{S}_{\bullet(h)}$ and $\mathcal{S}_{\bullet}(h) \in Q_1(\mathcal{Q}_{ij}^*)$ in \mathcal{Q}_{ij}^* , the derivative $\frac{\partial \mathcal{S}_{\bullet(h)}}{\partial \xi}$ attains its maximum at the boundary
 $\partial \mathcal{Q}_{ij}^*$. Then by virtue of (4.37), we obtain the estimat making use of the fact that $|\frac{\partial S_0}{\partial \xi}| \leq M_0$ holds almost everywhere. Due to the fact that $S_{\bullet(h)} \in Q_1(\mathcal{Q}_{ij}^*)$ in \mathcal{Q}_{ij}^* , the derivative $\frac{\partial S_{\bullet(h)}}{\partial \xi}$ attains its maximum at the boundary $\partial \mathcal{Q}_{ij}^*$. $S_{\bullet(h)} \in Q_1(Q_{ij}^*)$ in Q_{ij}^* , the derivative $\frac{\partial S_{\bullet(h)}}{\partial \xi}$ attains its maximum at the boundary ∂Q_{ij}^* . Then by virtue of (4.37), we obtain the estimate $|\frac{\partial S_h}{\partial \xi}| \leq M_0$ for any $[x, y] \in \Omega$.
On the other hand (4.35) we easily verify that $-M_{\text{max}} \leq S_h(x, y) \leq -M_{\text{min}}$ for any $[x, y] \in \overline{\Omega}$. This means that $S_h \in U_{ad}^{S,h}(\Omega)$.

932 J. Lovíšek

It remains to prove the convergence (4.33). We consider an arbitrary point $[x, y] \in \overline{\Omega}$ and write for $[\xi,\eta] \in \mathcal{P}^{-1}(x,y) \in \mathcal{Q}_{ij}^*$

Lovišek

\nains to prove the convergence (4.33). We consider an arbitrary point for
$$
[\xi, \eta] \in \mathcal{P}^{-1}(x, y) \in \mathcal{Q}_{ij}^*
$$

\n
$$
|\mathcal{S}_h(x, y) - \mathcal{S}(x, y)| = \left| \sum_{k=1}^4 \mathcal{S}_{h(*)}(F_{ij}^k) o_k(\xi, \eta) - \sum_{k=1}^4 \mathcal{S}(\xi, \eta) o_k(\xi, \eta) \right|
$$

\nare the shape functions of $Q_1(\mathcal{Q}_{ij}^*)$ (i.e. $o_k(F_{ij}^m) = \delta_{km}$ holds at the

where o_k are the shape functions of $Q_1(Q_{ij}^*)$ (i.e. $o_k(F_{ij}^m) = \delta_{km}$ holds at the vertices). By virtue of (4.35), we obtain

$$
(x, y) - S(x, y) = \left| \sum_{k=1}^{4} S_{h(*)}(F_{ij}^{k}) o_{k}(\xi, \eta) - \sum_{k=1}^{4} S(\xi, \eta) o_{k}(\xi, \eta) \right|
$$

the shape functions of $Q_{1}(Q_{ij}^{*})$ (i.e. $o_{k}(F_{ij}^{m}) = \delta_{km}$ holds at the vertices).
4.35), we obtain

$$
|S_{h}(x, y) - S(x, y)|
$$

$$
\leq \sum_{k=1}^{4} |S_{h(*)}(F_{ij}^{k}) - S_{\bullet}(\xi, \eta) o_{k}(\xi, \eta)|
$$

$$
= \sum_{k=1}^{4} \left| \frac{1}{h_{x}h_{y}} \iint_{\mathcal{R}_{ij(0)}^{k}} S_{0}(o_{x}, o_{y}) do_{x} do_{y} \right|
$$

$$
= \frac{1}{h_{x}, h_{y}} \iint_{\mathcal{R}_{ij(0)}^{k}} S_{\bullet}(\xi, \eta) do_{x} do_{y} \left| o_{k}(\xi, \eta) \right|
$$

$$
\leq \sum_{k=1}^{4} \frac{1}{h_{x}h_{y}} \iint_{\mathcal{R}_{ij(0)}^{k}} |S_{0}(o_{x}, o_{y}) - S_{\bullet}(\xi, \eta)| do_{x} do_{y}
$$

denotes the rectangle with the center at F_{ij}^{k} , mes $\mathcal{R}_{ij(0)}^{k} = h_{x}h_{y}$. On the

where $\mathcal{R}^k_{ij(0)}$

where $k_{ij(0)}$ other hand, we have

$$
\overline{k=1}^{R_x R_y} J J \mathcal{R}_{i,j(0)}^k
$$
\n
$$
\mathcal{R}_{ij(0)}^k
$$
 denotes the rectangle with the center at F_{ij}^k , mes $\mathcal{R}_{ij(0)}^k = h_x h_y$. On the hand, we have\n
$$
|\mathcal{S}_0(o_x, o_y) - \mathcal{S}_*(\xi, \eta)| = |\mathcal{S}_0(o_x, o_y) - \mathcal{S}_0(\xi, \eta)|
$$
\n
$$
\leq |\mathcal{S}_0(o_x, o_y) - \mathcal{S}_0(\xi, o_y)| + |\mathcal{S}_0(\xi, o_y) - \mathcal{S}_0(\xi, \eta)|
$$
\n
$$
\leq \frac{3}{2} (h_x M_o + h_y M_o^*).
$$
\n(4.39)

Finally, by virtue of (4.39) and (4.38) one has

$$
\big|\mathcal{S}_h(x,y)-\mathcal{S}(x,y)\big|\leq 12h\max\big[M_\textbf{o},M_\textbf{o}^*\big]
$$

which gives (4.33)

Let us verify conditions $(L0)_{A_h}$ and $(L0)_{B_h}$.

Lemma 10. For every fixed $v \in \Lambda_{K(S,\Omega)} = \mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(S,\Omega) \cap C^{\infty}(\overline{\Omega})$ there exists a se*quence* $\{v_{h_n}\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}\subset\mathcal{K}_{\epsilon,h_n}(\mathcal{S}_{h_n},\Omega)$ such that for $n\to\infty$ assumptions $(L0)_{\mathcal{A}_h}$ are satis*fied.*

Proof. Let $S_{\epsilon,h_n,\text{plate}} \to S_{\epsilon,\text{plate}}$ strongly if $H^2(\Omega)$ and $v_{h_n} \to v$ weakly in $V(\Omega)$ **Proof.** Let $S_{\epsilon,h_n,\text{plate}} \to S_{\epsilon,\text{plate}}$ strongly if $H^2(\Omega)$ and $v_{h_n} \to v$ weakly in $V(\Omega)$
for $n \to \infty$. It will be sufficient to prove $v \geq S_{\epsilon,\text{plate}}$ in $\overline{\Omega}$. As $\delta(x,y) \in H_0^{-2}(\Omega)$ (Dirac
function, concentrated at function, concentrated at $[x, y] \in \overline{\Omega}$) is linear continuous functional on $V(\Omega)$, we have that *v(x, y.) <* S*e,piate(X ., y.).*

$$
v(x_*, y_*) < \mathcal{S}_{\varepsilon, \text{plate}}(x_*, y_*). \tag{4.40}
$$

Moreover, since the element v and S belong to the space $C(\overline{\Omega})$, estimate (4.40) holds Optimal Control of a Variational Inequality 933
Moreover, since the element v and S belong to the space $C(\overline{\Omega})$, estimate (4.40) holds
in some neighbourhood $\mathcal{U}([x_*,y_*],\varepsilon) \cap \overline{\Omega} \quad (\varepsilon > 0)$ where $\mathcal{U}([x_*,y_*],\vare$ $p([x, y], [x_*, y_*]) \leq \varepsilon$. Further, diam $G_i \leq h$ for any $G_i \in \mathcal{T}_h$ and $h \to 0_+$. This means there exists $A_{i,h_0} \in W_{h_0}$ such that $A_{i,h_0} \in \mathcal{U}([x_*,y_*],\varepsilon) \cap \overline{\Omega}$. Then by virtue of assumption (4.25) one has $A_{i,h_0} \in W_h$ for any $h \leq h_0$. On the other hand, as $v_h(A_{i,h_0}) \geq S_{\varepsilon,h,plate}(A_{i,h_0})$ for any $h \leq h_0$, it must be $v(A_{i,h_0}) = \lim_{h \to 0+} v_h(A_{i,h_0}) \geq$ $\mathcal{S}_{\varepsilon,\text{plate}}(A_{i,h_0})$, which is a contradiction with previous considerations. *f*). Further, diam $G_j \nleq h$ for a
 A_{i,h₀} $\in W_{h_0}$ such that $A_{i,h_0} \in l$

5) one has $A_{i,h_0} \in W_h$ for any
 $e(A_{i,h_0})$ for any $h \leq h_0$, it must b

th is a contradiction with previous

ment $v \in \mathcal{K}(S, \Omega)$. Th

Consider an element $v \in \mathcal{K}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega)$. Then due to Lemma 6 a sequence $\{v_{\mathbf{o}_n}\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}} \in$ $\Lambda_{K(S,\Omega)}$ exist such that $\lim_{n\to\infty} ||v_{\mathbf{o}_n} - v||_{H^2(\Omega)} = 0$. Let $v_h \in V_h(\Omega)$ be such element, the restriction of which in $G_j \in \mathcal{T}_h$ is the Hermite bicubic interpolates of *v*. Then by definition one has $v_{h_n}|_{G_i} = \mathcal{R}_{e_{h_n}e|_{G_i}} v$ and $\mathcal{R}_{e_{h_n}e|_{G_i}} v \in Q_3(G_i)$ is determined from the conditions $\frac{d}{d} \log \frac{d}{d} \log \frac{d}{d}$
 Ox $v(A_i, h_0) = \lim_{h \to 0}$
 Considerations.
 Considerations.
 Considerations
 Ox $\frac{d}{d} \log \frac{d}{d}$
 C_{lg}, $v(A_i) = \frac{\partial v(A_i)}{\partial x}$
 $\frac{d}{d} \log \frac{d}{d}$
 $\frac{d}{d} \log \frac{d}{d}$ be $\{A_i, h_0\}$ or any $h \leq h_0$, it must be $v(A_i, h_0) = \min_{h \to 0+}$

th is a contradiction with previous considerations.

ment $v \in K(S, \Omega)$. Then due to Lemma 6 a sequence

that $\lim_{n \to \infty} ||v_{o_n} - v||_{H^2(\Omega)} = 0$. Let $v_h \in V_h(\$

$$
\mathcal{R}_{e_{h_n}e|_{G_j}}v(A_i) = v(A_i), \quad \frac{\partial(\mathcal{R}_{e_{h_n}e|_{G_j}}v(A_i))}{\partial x} = \frac{\partial v(A_i)}{\partial x}
$$

$$
\frac{\partial(\mathcal{R}_{e_{h_n}e|_{G_j}}v(A_i))}{\partial y} = \frac{\partial v(A_i)}{\partial y}, \quad \frac{\partial^2(\mathcal{R}_{e_{h_n}e|_{G_j}}v(A_i))}{\partial x \partial y} = \frac{\partial^2 v(A_i)}{\partial x \partial y}
$$

where $[A_i]_{i=1}^4$ are vertices of G_i .

Denote by $o_{h_n} = \mathcal{R}_{e_{h_n}e} v_{o_n}$ the $V_h(\Omega)$ -interpolate of v_{o_n} over the partition \mathcal{T}_h . Then $\mathbf{o}_{h_n} \in \mathcal{K}_{h_n}(\mathcal{S}_{h_n},\Omega)$ holds, since the nodal parameters involve all values $v_{\mathbf{o}_n}(A_i)$. Furthermore,

$$
\|\mathcal{R}_{\epsilon_{h_n}\epsilon}v_{\mathbf{0}_n} - v_{\mathbf{0}_n}\|_{H^2(\Omega)} \leq M h_n^2 \|v_{\mathbf{0}_n}\|_{H^4(\Omega)} \quad \left(= O(h_n^2) \text{ for } h_n \to 0_+\right)
$$

holds for any regular family $\{T_h\}$ and therefore $\lim_{h_n \to 0+} ||\mathbf{o}_{h_n} - v||_{H^2(\Omega)} = 0$. Consequently, condition $(L0)_{A_h}$ is verified \blacksquare

Moreover, it remains to verify condition $(L0)_{B_{\lambda}}$.

Lemma 11. For every fixed $v \in \Lambda_{\mathbf{o}_c(S,\Omega)} = \mathcal{O}_c(S,\Omega) \cap C_0^{\infty}(\Omega)$ there exists a se*quence* $\{v_{h_n}\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}\subset\mathcal{O}_{\varepsilon,h_n}(S_{h_n},\Omega)$ such that for $n\to\infty$ assumptions $(L0)_{B_h}$ are satis*fied.*

Proof. We consider any $Q \in C^{\infty}(\overline{\Omega})$ with $Q \ge 0$ and define $Q_h = \sum_{G \subset \Omega} Q(o_G) \mathcal{X}_G$, where X_G is the characteristic function of the set G and o_G is the centroid of G. Then we have $(S, \Omega) \cap C_0^{\infty}(\Omega)$ there exists a se-
 ∞ assumptions $(L0)_{B_h}$ are satis-

and define $Q_h = \sum_{G \subset \Omega} Q(o_G) \chi_G$,

and o_G is the centroid of G . Then
 $(v - S_{\epsilon, \text{mem}})Q d\Omega$, (4.41)
 $(v - S_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}) \chi_G$ (4.41) Moreover, it remains to verify condition $(L0)_{B_h}$.

Lemma 11. For every fixed $v \in \Lambda_{\mathbf{o}_\epsilon(S,\Omega)} = \mathcal{O}_\epsilon(S,\Omega) \cap C_0^\infty(\Omega)$ there exists a sequence $\{v_{h_n}\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}} \subset \mathcal{O}_{\epsilon,h_n}(S_{h_n}, \Omega)$ such that for $n \to \infty$ assumption U. We consider any $Q \in C^{\infty}(\overline{\Omega})$ with $Q \ge 0$ and define $Q_h = \sum_{G \subset \Omega} Q(o_G)X_G$,
is the characteristic function of the set G and o_G is the centroid of G. Then
 $\lim_{h_n \to 0+} \int_{\Omega} (v_{h_n} - S_{\epsilon,h_n,mem})Q_{h_n} d\Omega = \int_{\Omega} (v - S_{\epsilon,mem$

$$
\lim_{h_n \to 0+} \int_{\Omega} (v_{h_n} - S_{\epsilon, h_n, \text{mem}}) \mathcal{Q}_{h_n} d\Omega = \int_{\Omega} (v - S_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}) \mathcal{Q} d\Omega, \tag{4.41}
$$

and taking into account the Rellich theorem. On the other hand, one has since $v_{h_n} \to v$ weakly in $H_0^1(\Omega)$ and $\mathcal{Q}_{h_n} \to \mathcal{Q}, S_{\varepsilon, h_n, \text{mem}} \to S_{\varepsilon, \text{mem}}$ strongly in $L_2(\Omega)$

$$
\int_{\Omega} (v_{h_n} - S_{\epsilon, h_n, \text{mem}}) Q_{h_n} d\Omega = \sum_{G \subset \overline{\Omega}} Q(o_G) \int_G (v_{h_n} - S_{\epsilon, h_n, \text{mem}}) d\Omega.
$$
 (4.42)

Then due to Simpson's integral formula and the definition of $\mathcal{O}_{\varepsilon,h}(\mathcal{S}_h,\Omega),$ we obtain

$$
u_n \to v \text{ weakly in } H_0^1(\Omega) \text{ and } \mathcal{Q}_{h_n} \to \mathcal{Q}, \mathcal{S}_{\epsilon, h_n, \text{mem}} \to \mathcal{S}_{\epsilon, \text{mem}} \text{ strongly in } L_2(\Omega)
$$

ing into account the Rellich theorem. On the other hand, one has

$$
\int_{\Omega} (v_{h_n} - \mathcal{S}_{\epsilon, h_n, \text{mem}}) \mathcal{Q}_{h_n} d\Omega = \sum_{G \subset \overline{\Omega}} \mathcal{Q}(o_G) \int_G (v_{h_n} - \mathcal{S}_{\epsilon, h_n, \text{mem}}) d\Omega.
$$
 (4.42)
ue to Simpson's integral formula and the definition of $\mathcal{O}_{\epsilon, h}(\mathcal{S}_h, \Omega)$, we obtain

$$
\int_{\Omega} (v_{h_n} - \mathcal{S}_{\epsilon, h_n, \text{mem}}) d\Omega = \frac{1}{4} (\text{meas } G) \sum_{i=1}^4 (v_{h_n} - \mathcal{S}_{\epsilon, h_n, \text{mem}})(A_i) \ge 0
$$
 (4.43)

where $A_i \in W_h$. Thus by virtue of (4.42) and (4.43), we arrive at

$$
\int_{\Omega} (v_{h_n} - S_{\varepsilon, h_n, \text{mem}}) \mathcal{Q}_{h_n} d\Omega \geq 0.
$$

Then (4.41) implies $\int_{\Omega} (v - \mathcal{S}_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}) Q d\Omega \ge 0$ which in turn implies $v \ge \mathcal{S} + \epsilon H_{\text{mem}}$ a.e. in Ω , i.e. $v \in \mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega)$.

Let $v \in \Lambda_{\mathbf{o}_{\epsilon}}(s,\Omega)$. There exists a $\mathcal{S}_{\epsilon,\text{mem}} \in H^2(\Omega)$ such that $\mathcal{S}_{\epsilon,\text{mem}} = 0$ on $\partial\Omega$. Then we have

$$
v-\mathcal{S}_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}=\theta\in \mathcal{O}_{\bullet}(\Omega)=\big\{w\in H^1_0(\Omega): w\geq 0 \text{ a.e. in }\Omega\big\}.
$$

Let us employ a regularization operator R_K with the kernel $A \exp[(x,y) - (\xi, \eta))/\mathcal{K}$, *A* a constant. Let $R_{\mathcal{K}} E S_{\varepsilon, \text{mem}}$ and $R_{\mathcal{K}} E \theta$ denote the regularization applied to a proper extension of the functions $S_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}$ and θ to a larger domain $\Omega_{\epsilon} \supset \overline{\Omega}$, so that $R_{\kappa} E \theta \ge 0$. We define

$$
v_{h_n} = \mathcal{E}_{h_n} \Big(R_K E \mathcal{S}_{\epsilon, \text{mem}} \mathcal{R}_K E \theta
$$

+ $\left(\| R_K E \mathcal{S}_{\epsilon, \text{mem}} - \mathcal{S}_{\epsilon, \text{mem}} \|_{C(\overline{\Omega})} + \| \mathcal{S}_{\epsilon, \text{mem}} - \mathcal{S}_{\epsilon, h_n, \text{mem}} \|_{C(\overline{\Omega})} \right) \vartheta \Big)$

where \mathcal{E}_{h_n} : $C(\overline{\Omega}) \to W_h(\Omega)$ denotes the Lagrange quadratic interpolation and $\vartheta \in$ $C_0^{\infty}(B\rho(x_0,y_0))$ a non-negative function with $[x_0,y_0] \in S(w) := \{[w,y] \in \Omega : w(x,y) > 0\}$ $S_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}(x, y)$ and $B_{\rho}(x_0, y_0) \subset S(w)$ a ball. Consequently, $v_{h_n} \in W_{h_n}(\Omega)$, and for any node $A \in \mathcal{W}_h$ we have

$$
v_{h_n}(A) \geq R_{\mathcal{K}} ES_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}(A)
$$

+ $|S_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}(A) - R_{\mathcal{K}} ES_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}(A)| + |S_{\epsilon, h, \text{mem}}(A) - S_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}(A)|$
 $\geq S_{\epsilon, h, \text{mem}}(A)$

so that $v_{h_n} \in \mathcal{O}_{\varepsilon,h_n}(\mathcal{S}_{h_n},\Omega)$. Furthermore, we may write

$$
v_{h_n}(A) \geq R_{K}ES_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}(A)
$$

+ $|S_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}(A) - R_{K}ES_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}(A)| + |S_{\epsilon, h, \text{mem}}(A) - S_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}(A)|$
 $\geq S_{\epsilon, h, \text{mem}}(A)$
at $v_{h_n} \in \mathcal{O}_{\epsilon, h_n}(S_{h_n}, \Omega)$. Furthermore, we may write

$$
|v_{h_n} - v|_{H^1(\Omega)}
$$

= $| \mathcal{E}_{h_n}(R_{K}ES_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}) - S_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}|_{C(\overline{\Omega})} + ||S_{\epsilon, \text{mem}} - S_{\epsilon, h_n, \text{mem}}||_{C(\overline{\Omega})})\mathcal{E}_{h_n} \vartheta |_{H^1(\Omega)}$
 $\leq | \mathcal{E}_{h_n}(R_{K}ES_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}) - R_{K}ES_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}|_{H^1(\Omega)} + ||R_{K}E\theta - \theta ||_{H^1(\Omega)}$
+ $| \mathcal{E}_{h_n}(R_{K}E\theta) - R_{K}E\theta |_{H^1(\Omega)} + ||R_{K}ES_{\epsilon, \text{mem}} - S_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}||_{H^1(\Omega)}$
+ $||R_{K}ES_{\epsilon, \text{mem}} - S_{\epsilon, \text{mem}}||_{C(\overline{\Omega})}$
+ $||S_{\epsilon, \text{mem}} - S_{\epsilon, h_n, \text{mem}}||_{C(\overline{\Omega})} ||\mathcal{E}_{h_n} \vartheta ||_{H^1(\Omega)}$
 $\to 0$

as $K \to 0_+$ and $h_n \to 0_+$. Here we have used the facts that $S_{\epsilon, \text{mem}} \in H^2(\Omega)$ and $\|R_{\mathcal{K}}ES_{\varepsilon, \text{mem}} - S_{\varepsilon, \text{mem}}\|_{C(\overline{\Omega})} \le \text{const } \|R_{\mathcal{K}}ES_{\varepsilon, \text{mem}} - S_{\varepsilon, \text{mem}}\|_{H^2(\Omega)} \to 0$

as $K \to 0_+$ (the seminorm in $H^1(\Omega)$ be denoted by $|\cdot|_{H^1(\Omega)}$). This means that the assumptions of $(L0)_{\mathcal{B}_h}$ are fulfilled \blacksquare

Let $u_0(e_0) \in W(\Omega)$ be the solution of (1.23) and $u_{0h_n}(e_{0h_n}^*) \in W_{h_n}(\Omega)$ that of (2.2). Taking into account (4.31) and Lemma 9 a standard estimate gives
 $||u_0(e_0^*) - u_{0h_n}(e_{0h_n})||_{H_0^1(\Omega)} \leq Mh_n||u_0(e_0^*)||_{H^2(\Omega)} \leq k$

$$
||u_0(e_0^*) - u_{0h_n}(e_{0h_n})||_{H^1_{\alpha}(\Omega)} \leq Mh_n ||u_0(e_0^*)||_{H^2(\Omega)} \leq M_*h_n.
$$

Optimal Control of a Variational Inequality 93

Let $u_0(e_0) \in W(\Omega)$ be the solution of (1.23) and $u_{0h_n}(e_{0h_n}^*) \in W_{h_n}(\Omega)$ that of (2.

Taking into account (4.31) and Lemma 9 a standard estimate gives
 $||u_0(e_0^*) - u_{0h_n}($ 4.2 Transition from a plate to a membrane. From the above mentioned arguments and due to Lemmas 4 - 8 all assumptions of Theorems 1 - 3 are satisfied. This means that there exists at least one solution $e_{\epsilon}^* = [E_{\epsilon}^*, q_{\epsilon}^*, \mathcal{S}_{\epsilon}^*] \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$, the solution for (\mathcal{P}_{ϵ}) for every $(\hat{\alpha}_B/2) \ge \varepsilon > h$ and $e_0^* = [E_0^*, q_0^*, S_0^*] \in U_{ad}(\Omega)$ the solution for problem (\mathcal{P}_0) for the cost functional:

$$
\mathcal{L}(e, u(e)) = \int_{\Omega} [u_e(e) - z_d]^2 d\Omega.
$$

Particularly, there is a sequence $\{\varepsilon_{n_k}\}_{k\in\mathbb{N}}, \varepsilon_{n_k} \to 0$, for which

re is a sequence
$$
\{\varepsilon_{n_k}\}_{k \in \mathbb{N}}, \varepsilon_{n_k} \to 0
$$
, for which
\n
$$
E_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^* \to E_0^* \text{ in } R
$$
\n
$$
q_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^* \to q_0^* \text{ strongly in } C(\overline{\Omega})
$$
\n
$$
S_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^* \to S_0^* \text{ strongly in } H^2(\Omega)
$$
\n
$$
u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) \to u_0(e_0^*) \text{ weakly in } W(\Omega).
$$
\n
$$
\text{function } u_0(e_0^*) \text{ is such that } u_0(e_0^*) \in \mathcal{K}_\varepsilon(S_0^*, \Omega) \text{ and } \frac{1}{\varepsilon_{n_k}} \|\mathcal{J}(q_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) -
$$
\n
$$
\text{for } \varepsilon_{n_k} \to 0, \text{ then one has}
$$
\n
$$
||u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) - u_0(e_0^*)||_{W(\Omega)} = O(\sqrt{\varepsilon_{n_k}}) \quad \text{for } \varepsilon_{n_k} \to 0 \qquad (4.45)
$$
\n
$$
= ||v||_{H_0^1(\Omega)} \text{ for } v \in W(\Omega) \text{ and}
$$
\n
$$
u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) \to u_0(e_0^*) \qquad \text{strongly in } V(\Omega) \qquad (4.46)
$$
\n
$$
= ||v||_{H^2(\Omega)} \text{ for } v \in V(\Omega). \text{ Indeed, taking } v = u_0(e_0^*) \text{ in the variational}
$$

If the limit state function $u_0(e_0^*)$ is such that $u_0(e_0^*) \in \mathcal{K}_\epsilon(\mathcal{S}_0^*,\Omega)$ and $\frac{1}{\epsilon_{n_k}} ||\mathcal{J}(q_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \mathcal{J}(q_0^*)\|_{L_2(\Omega)} \to 0$ for $\varepsilon_{n_k} \to 0$, then one has

$$
||u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) - u_0(e_0^*)||_{W(\Omega)} = O(\sqrt{\varepsilon_{n_k}}) \quad \text{for } \varepsilon_{n_k} \to 0
$$
 (4.45)

where $||v||_{W(\Omega)} := ||v||_{H_0^1(\Omega)}$ for $v \in W(\Omega)$ and

$$
u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \to u_0(e_0^*) \qquad \text{strongly in } V(\Omega) \tag{4.46}
$$

where $||v||_{V(\Omega)} := ||v||_{H^2(\Omega)}$ for $v \in V(\Omega)$. Indeed, taking $v = u_0(e_0^*)$ in the variational inequality

where
$$
||v||_{V(\Omega)} := ||v||_{H^2(\Omega)}
$$
 for $v \in V(\Omega)$. Indeed, taking $v = u_0(e_0^*)$ in the inequality
\n
$$
\langle \varepsilon_{n_k} A(E_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) + B(E_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) , v - u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\geq \langle \mathcal{J}(q_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) , v - u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
v \in \mathcal{K}_{\varepsilon}(\mathcal{S}_{n_k}^*, \Omega), \text{ and } v = u_{\varepsilon_{n_k}} (e_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) \text{ in the variational inequality}
$$
\n
$$
\langle \mathcal{B}(E_0^*) u_0(e_0^*), v - u_0(e_0^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \geq \langle \mathcal{J}(q_0^*), v - u_0(e_0^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \qquad (v \in \mathcal{O}_{\varepsilon}(\mathcal{S}_{\varepsilon_{n_k}}^*) \text{ in the variational inequality})
$$
\nwe obtain

$$
\langle \mathcal{B}(E_0^*) u_0(e_0^*), v - u_0(e_0^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \ge \langle \mathcal{J}(q_0^*), v - u_0(e_0^*) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \qquad (v \in \mathcal{O}_e(S_0^*, \Omega))
$$

we obtain

$$
\langle \varepsilon_{n_{k}} \mathcal{A}(\varepsilon_{e_{n_{k}}}) u_{\varepsilon_{n_{k}}} (\varepsilon_{e_{n_{k}}}) + D(\varepsilon_{e_{n_{k}}}) u_{\varepsilon_{n_{k}}} (\varepsilon_{e_{n_{k}}}), v - u_{\varepsilon_{n_{k}}} (\varepsilon_{e_{n_{k}}}) \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\geq \langle \mathcal{J}(q_{\varepsilon_{n_{k}}}^{*}), v - u_{\varepsilon_{n_{k}}} (\varepsilon_{e_{n_{k}}}^{*}) \rangle_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
S_{n_{k}}^{*}, \Omega), \text{ and } v = u_{\varepsilon_{n_{k}}} (\varepsilon_{e_{n_{k}}}^{*}) \text{ in the variational inequality}
$$
\n
$$
E_{0}^{*}) u_{0}(\varepsilon_{0}^{*}), v - u_{0}(\varepsilon_{0}^{*}) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \geq \langle \mathcal{J}(q_{0}^{*}), v - u_{0}(\varepsilon_{0}^{*}) \rangle_{W(\Omega)} \qquad (v \in \mathcal{O}_{\varepsilon}(S_{0}^{*}, \Omega))
$$
\n
$$
\text{in}
$$
\n
$$
\alpha_{A} || u_{\varepsilon_{n_{k}}} (\varepsilon_{e_{n_{k}}}^{*}) - u_{0}(\varepsilon_{0}^{*}) ||_{V(\Omega)}^{2} + \frac{\alpha_{B}}{\varepsilon_{n_{k}}} || u_{\varepsilon_{n_{k}}} (\varepsilon_{e_{n_{k}}}^{*}) - u_{0}(\varepsilon_{0}^{*}) ||_{W(\Omega)}^{2}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \langle A(E_{0}^{*}) u_{0}(\varepsilon_{0}^{*}), u_{0}(\varepsilon_{0}^{*}) - u_{\varepsilon_{n_{k}}} (\varepsilon_{e_{n_{k}}}^{*}) \rangle_{V(\Omega)} \qquad (4.47)
$$
\n
$$
+ \frac{1}{\varepsilon_{n_{k}}} || \mathcal{J}(q_{\varepsilon_{n_{k}}}^{*}) - \mathcal{J}(q_{0}^{*}) ||_{L_{2}(\Omega)} || u_{\varepsilon_{n_{k}}} (\varepsilon_{e_{n_{k}}}^{*}) - u_{0}(\varepsilon_{0}^{*}) ||_{W(\Omega)}
$$

which yields the first estimate

J. Lovíšek
\nn yields the first estimate
\n
$$
\|u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) - u_0(e_0^*)\|_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \frac{1}{\alpha_A} \Big(\|\mathcal{A}(E_0^*) u_0(e_0^*)\|_{V^*(\Omega)} + M\Big(\frac{1}{\epsilon_{n_k}}\Big) \|\mathcal{J}(q_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) - \mathcal{J}(q_0^*)\|_{L_2(\Omega)} \Big)
$$
\n(frevards the estimate

and afterwards the estimate

$$
u \text{ yields the first estimate}
$$
\n
$$
\|u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) - u_0(e_0^*)\|_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \frac{1}{\alpha_{\mathcal{A}}} \Big(\|\mathcal{A}(E_0^*)u_0(e_0^*)\|_{V^*(\Omega)} + M\Big(\frac{1}{\epsilon_{n_k}}\Big) \|\mathcal{J}(q_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) - \mathcal{J}(q_0^*)\|_{L_2(\Omega)} \Big)
$$
\n
$$
\text{fterwards the estimate}
$$
\n
$$
\|u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) - u_0(e_0^*)\|_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \frac{\epsilon_{n_k}}{\alpha_{\mathcal{B}}} \Big(\frac{1}{M} \|\mathcal{A}(E_0^*)u_0(e_0^*)\|_{V^*(\Omega)} + \frac{1}{\epsilon_{n_k}} \|\mathcal{J}(q_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) - \mathcal{J}(q_0^*)\|_{L_2(\Omega)} \Big).
$$
\n(4.49)\n
$$
\therefore \text{ (4.45) holds and one has } u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \to u_0(e_0^*) \text{ weakly in } V(\Omega), \text{ by virtue of (4.48)}
$$
\n4.40). Then, using this fact, (4.47)

Hence (4.45) holds and one has $u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) \to u_0(e_0^*)$ weakly in $V(\Omega)$, by virtue of (4.48) and (4.49). Then using this fact in (4.47), one concludes the strong convergence from the inequality

$$
\limsup_{\epsilon_{n_k}\to 0} \alpha_{\mathcal{A}} \|u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) - u_0(e_0^*)\|_{V(\Omega)}^2
$$
\n
$$
\leq \lim_{\epsilon_{n_k}\to 0} \langle \mathcal{A}(E_0^*)u_0(e_0^*), u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) - u_0(e_0^*) \rangle_{V(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
+ \lim_{\epsilon_{n_k}\to 0} \frac{1}{\epsilon_{n_k}} \|\mathcal{J}(q_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) - \mathcal{J}(q_0^*)\|_{L_2(\Omega)} \|u_{\epsilon_{n_k}}(e_{\epsilon_{n_k}}^*) - u_0(e_0^*)\|_{W(\Omega)}
$$
\n
$$
= 0.
$$

Remark. One can also consider the case of the partially clamped plate by considering the non-empty, closed convex subset

$$
\mathcal{K}_{\epsilon, \text{clamp}}(\mathcal{S}, \Omega) = \{ v \in V(\Omega) : \text{tr}(v) \ge 0 \text{ on } \partial \Omega_{\epsilon} \}
$$

of

$$
V(\Omega) = \left\{ v \in H^{2}(\Omega) : \text{tr}(v) = 0 \text{ and } \frac{\partial \text{tr}(v)}{\partial n} = 0 \text{ on } \partial \Omega_{u} \right\}
$$

instead of $\mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S},\Omega)$ defined by (4.1_a) . Clearly, $\emptyset \neq \mathcal{K}_{\epsilon,\text{clamp}}(\mathcal{S},\Omega) \subset \mathcal{K}_{\epsilon}(\mathcal{S},\Omega)$. Under the definition of $U_{ad}(\Omega)$, if $u_{\epsilon}^*(e)$ denotes the unique solution to the obstacle problem for the partially clamped plate, one can apply Theorem 3 in order to conclude $u_e^*(e) \to u(e)$ strongly in $W(\Omega)$ (= { $v \in H^1(\Omega)$: tr(v) = 0 on $\partial \Omega_u$ }) (note that one still has $clK_{\epsilon, \text{clam}}(S,\Omega) = \mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(S,\Omega)$ with closure taken in $W(\Omega)$), where $\mathcal{O}_{\epsilon}(S,\Omega)$ is defined by (4.1_b) and $u(e)$ is the corresponding solution for the membrane. Since, however, in general $u(e) \notin V(\Omega)$ one cannot expect to improve that we have convergence in $H^2(\Omega)$. In this case a boundary layer arises [15, 16].

Finally, by virtue of Theorem 4 (under the above conditions and Lemmas 9 - 11), for any regular family of partitions $\{\mathcal{T}_h\}$, refining \mathcal{T}_{h_0} , relations (2.12) and (2.14) for the membrane approximation to the plate with inner obstacle hold.

Acknowledgement. The author is deeply grateful to Prof. Panagiotopoulos for many suggestions and corrections which let to an essential improvement of the paper.

References

- [1] Adams, R. A.: *Sobolev Spaces.* New York San Francisco London: Acad. Press 1975.
- [2] Barbu, V.: *Optimal Control of Variational Inequalities* (Pitman Advanced Publishing Program). Boston - London: Pitman 1987.
- [3] Bock, I. and J. Lovišek: An optimal control problems for variational inequalities with *controls in coefficients and in unilateral constraints.* Appi. Math. 32 (1987), 301 - 314.
- *[4] Brezis, H. and C. Stampacchia: Remarks on some fourth-order variational inequalities.* Ann. Scu. Norm. Sup. Pisa 4 (1977), 363 - 371.
- [5] Duvaut, G. and J. L. Lions: *Inequalities in Mechanics and Physics.* Berlin: Springer-Verlag 1975.
- [6] Eckhaus, W. and J. K. Moet: *Asymptotic solution in free boundary problems of singularly perturbed elliptic variational inequalities.* In: Differential Equations and Applications (eds.: W. Eckhaus and E. M. Jaeger). Amsterdam: Noth-Holland PubI. Comp. 1978.
- *[7] Frank, L. S.: Singular Perturbations. Vol. I: Spaces and Singular Perturbations on Manifolds without Boundary.* Amsterdam: North-Holland PubI. Comp. 1990.
- [8] Greenlee, W. M.: *Singular perturbations of eigenvalues.* Arch. Rat. Mech. Anal. 34 $(1969), 143 - 164.$
- *[9] Clowinski, R.: Numerical Methods for Nonlinear Variational Problems.* New York: Springer-Verlag 1984.
- *[10] Huet, D.: Singular perturbations of elliptic problems.* Annal. Math. Pura AppI. 95 $(1973), 77 - 114.$
- [11] Haslinger, J. P. and Neittaanmäki: *Finite Element Approximation for Optimal Shape Design.* Theory and application. New York: J. Wiley 1988.
- *[12] Johnson, C.: Numerical Solution of Partial Differential Equations by the Finite Element Method.* Cambridge: Univ. Press 1987.
- *(13) Kinderlehrer, D. and G. Stampacchia: An Introduction to Variational Inequalities and their Application.* New York: Academic Press 1980.
- [14] Khludnev, A. M. and J. Sokolowski: *Modelling and Control in Solid Mechanics.* Basel Boston - Berlin: Birkhãuser Verlag 1997.
- [15] Lions, J. L.: Perturbations singuliéres dans les problémes aux limites et en contrôle opti*mal.* Lect. Notes Math. 323 (1973).
- *[16] Lions, J. L.: Singular perturbations and singular layers in variational inequalities.* In: Contribution to Nonlinear Functional Analysis (ed.: E. H. Zarantonello) New York: Academic Press 1971, pp. 523 - 564.
- *[17] Loviek, J.: Optimal control of variational inequality with applications to o.xisymmetric shells.* AppI. Math. Optim. 24 (1991), 1 - 33.
- [18] Mignot, R. and J. P. Fuel: *Optimal control in some variational inequalities.* SIAM J. Control Optim. 22 (1984), 466 - 476.
- *[19] Mosco, U.: An introduction to the approximate solutions of variational inequalities.* In: Constructive Aspects of Functional Analysis, Vol. II (ed.: C. Geymonat). Centro Internaz. Matem. 1971, pp. 497 - 682.
- [20] Panagiotopoulos, P. D.: *Optimal control in unilateral thin plate theory.* Arch. Mech. 29 $(1977), 25 - 39.$
- [21] Rodrigues, J. F.: *Obstacle Problems in Mathematical Physics* (North-Holland Mathematical Studies: Vol. 134). Amsterdam: North-Holland 1989.
- [22] Sanchez-Palencia, E.: *Non-Homogeneous Media and Vibration Theory.* Berlin: Springer-Verlag 1980.
- [23] Reismann, H.: *Elastic plates.* Theory and Application. New York: John Wiley & Sons 1988.
- *[24] Roos, H.-G., Stynes, M. and L. Tobiska: Numerical Methods for Singularly Perturbed Differential Equations.* Convention-Diffusion and Flow Problems. Berlin - Heidelberg: Springer-Verlag 1996.

Received 28.04.1995; in revised form 10.06.1999